



OF

LETTERS,

ON

SACRED SUBJECTS.

in the same of the

CoLos. iii. 17.

What severe to Word or Deed, do all in the Lord Jefus.

DUBLIN:

PRINTED BY'B. DUGDALE, NO. 150, CAPEL-STREET.

MDCCLKKKIV.

Margaret Bentz

LETTERS,

H O

SACRED SUBJECTS

the state of the s

Coros in Fr

That, it is the Markey Dad, don't

Specification of the free free for the specific for

HIJSFO

Personal B. Bood Atl. No. 150
September Street

Margaret Bentz

ADVERTISEMENT.

NO the state of th

HIS Collection was published several Years ago in SHEFFIELD, and universally well received, but as it is little known the thing or avidently the productions, nor in IRE LAND pothe Editor hopes beterted with its renetition itywill bprove acceptable to all Lovers of pure and undefiled Rethe entitle on by those only, who are enduligion of This Collection is enentences or are really delicate to so be. riched with feveral felected from le be more receptable, that purhaps the Arminian Magazine, and other publications.

an the func filbject, wrote by formany differest lends, semany from perfors to deficient in their go, us, the obiton, and under frend-

PREFACE.

TOTHE

FORMER EDITION.

I. TT will be easily differened by the teader of this collection, that the various Authors, however obscure in their life and reputation, have acquired a thorough acquaintance with the ways of God, Cand are deeply experienced in his work. The letters themselves will sufficiently evince the truth of this For they are evidently the productions, not of luch as are mere Novices in true, I vital religion, but of such rather as have penetrated into the "Interior Regni," the hidden my fteries of the kingdom of grace. By this it will appear plain, that they will be received and understood by those only, who are endued with somewhat of the like knowledge and experience; or are really delirous so to be. And to them, little doubt can be made, but they will be more acceptable, than perhaps any thing of this kind, which has been before presented to the world. The reason for this opinion is obvious: because, I do not know. that there is any volume of letters belides, on the same subject, wrote by so many different hands, coming from persons so different in their genius, disposition; and understand-

ing;

ing; and confequently displaying the glorious works of God in fo different, yet clear, and striking a light. What can we imagine therefore, more entertaining, more profitable, or more edifying

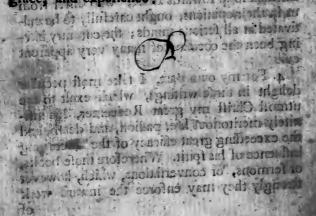
2. It has been the general opinion of men wife and learned, that a collection of polite letters, wrote by persons of talke and abilities, are a valuable treasure: because in them we may discover, commonly at least, more of the tentper and the whole turn of mind of the writer, than in any other compositions whatever. How extremely valuable then, in the efteem of fuch as have received the grace of our Lord Jefus Christ, and the wisdom that comes down from above, will be, we may reasonably suppose, a collection of spiritual letters, clearly setting forth, and thereby foreibly recommending the power of godlines? Free justification through faith in a Redeemer's blood, and that work of God which is afterwards carried on in the believing four, against many and various temptations, under the conduct, and by the operation of the spirit, are the interesting subjects of these epistles. And the latter often lo expressed by some of these writers, in the account they give of their experience, as may possible be found a most lively comment upon fome remarkable deep and weighty pallages of scripture. Particularly such as these: The God of hope fill you with all peace and joy in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the DOWER

power of the Holy Ghost . That the God of our Leed Fefus Christ, the Pathen of glory, may give unto you the foirst of wifdom and revelation in the knowledge of him . The eyes of your undays and ing being enlightened, that you may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the faints, and what is the exceeding great ness of his power to us sward who believes according to the working of this inighty power. Hor this cause I bow my kness in the Rather of our Lord Jesus Christ that he would grant gon, according to the richestof this glory, to be firengthened with might, by his foris in the inner man; that Christ may dwell in your hearts by father than ye being rooted and grounded in love; may be able to comprehend, with all Saints, what is the breadth, and lerigth, and depth and height, and to know the love of Christ which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God - And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge, and in all judgment; that ye may approve things that are excellent, that ye may be fincere, and without offences will the day of Christ being filled with all the fruits of righterismess, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of Godo And if we may be allowed to confider them in this light, which after a perufal, I believe, will not be thought unrealonable, they must furely be unipeakably precious to those who are lovers of the word of Goder this soul to be adied notes began in burnels your of unit 3 But

gy But least the one should be induced to thinly by what has been faid, that they are exalted beyond the defert of mere human compositions, which will always be hable to imperfections, it may be needful to observe, that I would not attended to acquit them of many inelegancies and inaccuracies of expression, not even of fonce infitakes and errors. The candid reader, therefore, is defired, if he finds any thing not agreeable to his judgment, to remember they are wrote by men : and by men who make no pretentions to infallible in-fpiration. But at the fame time he is likewife defired impartially to weigh the fubiliance, and, for the take of his own profit, to give the just esteem to what is truly valuable. he may furely be perfuaded to do, notwith-flanding fome parts may not exactly concur with his fentiments. For moderation and christian love towards these, who differ from us in their opinions, ought carefully to be cultivated in all ferious minds; the contrary having been the occasion of many very apparent evils.

4. For my own part, I take most peculiar delight in those writings, which exalt to the utmost Christ my great Redeemer, his infinitely meritorious life, passion, and death, and the exceeding great efficacy of the sanctifying influence of his spirit. Wherefore those books, or fermons, or conversations, which, however strongly they may enforce the inward work

of God in the foul, yet speak but sparingly or flightly of Christ's adorable rich merits, to me feem to diminish their lustre, lose their strength and become far less uleful. Nor can it be esteemed, on the other hand, suitable to the christian plan, under a pretence of extolling the fufferings and atonement of a crucified Saviour, to depreciate, by omitting to inculcate, the fanctifying work of his fpi-We can never fufficiently admire, or expatiate upon the former; but then we ought likewife as largely and fully to treat of the latter. May it please God, therefore, to give unto all those, whom he has visited with his grace, " A found judgment in all things pertaining to his kingdom"! May he also prosper with his blefling, this little work, that it may be to the glory of his name, and the happy establishment of many christians in knowledge, grace, and experience is abrasic round in and



pom to pictorial corporation in the same of the corporation in the same of the corporation in the corporatio

A

COLLECTION

OF.

LETTERS.

とうかんくいりかべくからかいくいうかべくいうかべんち

LETTER I.

[From Mr. Charles Perronet.]

On Communion with the Father and the Son.

HE answer I gave you before was too concise for the importance of the subject. It is worthy of all our thoughts, demands all our time, and should be the whole pursuit of life, To know the only true God, and Jesus Christ, is eternal life. He that redeemed us, hath purchased the most persect grace for all that believe: and with every other gift bestows himself.

Gifts, Graces, Manifestations, are small things without God dwelling in us, and making all we receive to center in himself. The image of God is too divine for less than God to satisfy its wants, or employ its large capacities. Our fall is too great to be repaired by any thing short of indwelling.

B Deity.

Deity. Nothing can restore the soul, but Jesus descending as Lord of the soul, and actuating the

graces he bestows.

Our Creation was the act of three Divine Perfons in one undivided Jehovah. So is our Redemption; each undertakes a particular part; each bestows his gifts, and vouchsafes distinct manifestations of the Godhead. Man had at first free admission to God; yet not without a Mediator of Access. All we receive now, is through a Mediator of Atonement. Sin separated from God: only by a Mediator could favour be restored. There is no Mediator without equality: Restoration implies that equality: and equality proves the possibility of restoration. We are sent to the Lord Jefus: the Father gives us to the Son. Thus we draw nigh to God through Jesus Christ. The Son reveals the Father: thus we know God, enjoy his favour, have free access, and become One in the beginning. The whole is by the Father. giving the Son to us, and bringing us to the Son. Jesus transacts all with God. And whatever he did on earth, or doth in heaven, is brought into the foul; we die, rife, live with him, and his Spirit prays in us.

The same will it be in Glory. But we are first with Christ in Paradise. Then the Son presents us to the throne of his Father, where we shall behold

his face for ever.

Our fellowship is with the Father and his Son Jesus Christ. We equally adore the Eternal Spirit; apply to him, with the Father and Son, for Grace, and receive peculiar manifestations from him. He blesses, fanctifies, and reveals himself, in them that come unto God through Jesus Christ.

Each Divine Person vouchsafes to bear a peculiar relation to us, assumes a peculiar character, and acts a distinct part in our redemption. God is undivided in his Essence, but distinct in Personality: and what in one part of Scripture is ascribed to the undivided Godhead, is in other parts ascribed separately to each person. The Son fends forth Grace, which implies the whole of our Redemption, Pardon, and Holiness; all purchased favour. The Father sheds abroad his Love, opposite to the wrath which is due to disobedience. The Spirit vouchsafes Communion, which through his agency we receive with the Father and the Son. And this Communion is opposed to Separation from God.

So in future Glory, God is eternally One; but each Person will communicate a peculiar part of our joy. Yet, whether in this or the world to come, whatever is the act of one, is the act of the whole Trinity. The Son can do nothing of himself, because of his perfect unity with the Father: and the Father and Spirit do whatever the Son doth, because of an undivided essence.

Under the Old Covenant, God appeared distant and more severe: in the New, he draws night and is more benign. In the Old, God is most fpoken of: in the New, Christ. In the former dispensation, Christ is peculiarly considered as a Governor: in the latter, as an Advocate and Atonement. This the apostle has an eye to, when he ranges the General Assembly. First, and re-motest from God, are the myriads of Angels; then the Church of the first-born, the Old Testament faints, who are nearer. These he place before God as a Judge: last, the spirits of just men made perfect, by the bringing in of a better hope, the Gospel-dispensation, These he gives to lesus

as a Saviour, Mediator, and Sacrifice. Thus the order of the united host is preserved, and the Climax raised as high as it can go, God dying to redeem!

It is undeniable, there is One spoken of in the Old and New Testament, called JEHOVAH OF SABBAOTH; and all that the most High God is or doth is ascribed to him. It is certain, he is described as acting subordinately, and at the will of another. And it is as certain, there can be but One TEHOVAH, and that JEHOVAH can be no less than himself. Infinity admits of no Degrees or Multiplicity. It is One: it is Equality: the least inferiority makes the distance Infinite. But he that afcended, first descended. He descended into the lower parts of the earth (a term for human conception) he came down from heaven: yet, as God, he was in heaven while on earth. He came not to do his own will. But the Divine Nature could do no other will: nor be fent; nor ferve; nor be other than equal, undivided Jehovah. Therefore, the nature spoken of is the created existence of him who is JEHOVAH, the beginning of the creation of God; by whom God created all things; who uppeared to the fathers; led Ifrael through the wildernels: was manifested in the stest, died, ascended, and will judge the world.

When I first fought the Lord, I found no intercourse open with him, though his Spirit daily changed my heart, and drew me from all outward things, to seek my all in Uncreated Good. The first fix months I was resreshed by various influences of grace, which drew me after heavenly things, but discovered nothing of him from whom they came. I was all desire, all servour; and, on the stretch for divine communications, as one dead to all below. Outward things could not allure

me, because I had renounced them, and devoted myself to the Love of Christ. But it was not till after much joy and forrow, that I knew the mighty All, for whose sake all was and is, the first, eternal spring of all things, in whom they

begin and end.

After this, I was three months in deep distress, through the loss of those meltings of heart, of that light and joy, and power to approach God in prayer. Then Christ restored the graces I had possessed with double increase, and the revelation of himself. The grace I received came now with Jesus Christ himself in so clear a manifestation, that from what I daily experienced, I could have preached him to all the world. If I had never heard the name of Christ, I could have declared him to be God and Man, and the Mediator between both.

Now I fought Grace; but Jesus above Grace, and all that could be imparted. Whatever help or strength I obtained, it seemed a small thing if he came not with what he bestowed. The Son of God was now my refuge from every storm; my friend, my hiding-place on all occasions. I talked with him; he feemed to look upon me with precious smiles; became my delightful abode; gave me promifes, and made all my existence glory in himself, fixing all my desires upon his Love. and the glorious display of his own person. I could relish only Jesus: to have been a moment with him, I would have given up all befides. I was fo engaged with Christ, that the thought how he had been despised while on earth, drowned my eyes in tears: and the thought, that now he possessed all fulness, so satisfied my largest desires. that I had no choice, whether to exist or not: whatever was myfelf, was no more. It feemed to make

make no part of my Happiness. All centered in

Jefus, and him alone.

Before I experienced this, I had never known that Prayer was offered up to Christ, but only in his name. But now all my cry was to him, as he was the only person of the Godhead I beheld. At first he discovered himself as the Holy Lord, and Ruler over his Redeemed: then as a Father of his adopted Children, a friend, an intimate and condescending Companion: last of all, as the Spouse of his Church, of all Believers; which character exceeded every other. Every manifestation more abundantly knit my heart to himself, his word, and commandments. I could truly say, How dear are thy counsels to me, O God! All my study is in thy commandments.

The Scripture displays the relation God stands in to his people, in a multitude of sacred characters. Some of these relate to this world; some to the other: but all prove diversity of experience; and that one star different from another, both in grace

and glory.

Just after my uniting with the Methodists, the Father was revealed to me; and foon after, the whole Trinity: I beheld the distinct Persons of the Godhead; and worshipped one undivided Tehovah, and each person separately. After this, I often had equal intercourse with Christ and with the Father: afterward, with the Spirit also. But after four years, my usual Communion was with Christ only: though at times, with the Father likewife; and not wholly without the Spirit. Of late I have found the fame access to the Triune God. When I approach Jefus, the Father and Spirit commune with me; but not in the degree as before. Whatever I receive now, centers in taking leave of Earth, and halling to another place. I am as one that

that is no more. I stand and look back on what God has done; his calls, helps, mercies, deliverances; and adore and devote myself with new ardour.

In speaking of these things, it is hard to find utterance. And human weakness, intermixing much of Imagination, causes the Truth to be rejected. If it be asked, "In what manner I beheld the triune God?" I answer, It is above all description: it differs so much from what is human. Who can describe Light, so as to make him understand that has never seen it? And he that hath thus seen God, can no more describe what he has seen, than he that hath not. In two of these Divine Interviews, the Father spake, while I was in agony of prayer for persect Conformity to himself; twice more, when I was in the depth of forrow; and

each time, in scripture words.

The Manifestations to the Patriarchs were Outward, and therefore admitted of being defcribed. But what I relate was not Outward : it was not any External Vision: it was not what we commonly call Faith: it was not an Impression upon my mind, but different from all. While the Soul is under the power of Faith, the person of Christ is often presented to the imagination. But what I fpeak was not this; rather I fuppose, it was a similitude of what is feen in Eternity. But still only a similitude: for while we are in the body. all the operations of God's Spirit are wrought upon our body and spirit, inseparably conjoined. We are now composed of a material and immaterial part: and nothing can possibly act upon one, without affecting both. But by and by we shall be, for a season, pure Spirit: afterwards, joined to a spiritual Body, so totally different from this corruptible body, that what we then perceive

perceive will be different from all we perceive now.

It may be asked, "Was the Appearance glorious?" It was all divine: it was Glory, I had no conception of: it was God. The first time the Glory of him I saw, reached even to me: I was overwhelmed with it, body and soul, penetrated

through with the rays of Deity.

"But was it light?" It was not brightness, more than darkness. Our common acceptation of Glory above, is that of fomething glittering, and fomething that is our own. But here are two mistakes: 1. We do not consider the difference between this and the other world. To us, That is excellent which is bright and shining: but what is excellent to them, is of a kind, which hitherto we have no conception of. 2. We imagine Glory to be fomething that is our own; whereas it is all things centering in God. Separate from him, there is nothing glorious: spotless Souls would loath themselves, and their grace and glory, could it be possessed out of God. But there he is the first and the last, the mighty All. All things are by him, and all things are to him; flowing back to their first rise, and resting in him as their eternal Center. There the clamour of felf-feeking and felf-complacency ceafes, or it would not be Heaven. We only know, That God is: and he, being what he is, is our All.

In consequence of this, I could never rest in Grace absent from God. After I had beheld him, nothing but his presence could suffice. This wrought in me much thankfulness, that the darkness of the Mosaic Dispensation is past; that the true light shines on us, and we are admitted within the veil, to see what many prophets and righteous men could not. The seeble now exceed in com-

munion

munion with God, the chief under the old covenant: and the least in the Gospel State enjoy more of the Divine Nature, than the greatest before Christ came. It also caused me to give up all thoughts of an Heaven, that was not God himself above all things, and all things in him: his presence making the blessedness of the out-

ward Mansion prepared for us.

Though it doth not appear what we shall be, vet the things of earth are patterns of things above. Whatever is now, will be hereafter, only existing in a different mode. And that which we were in our first creation, the same will remain for ever. Man is compounded of Body and Soul; and will be fo to eternity. He has now many faculties and capacities; and fo he will have hereafter. And this diversity of powers, requires diverfity of employment. The outward man was formed for the outward things, which God difplayed in the Creation. But all bleffedness. lies in union with his Spirit: here is the rife and center of all Enjoyment, the Channel through which all defcends, and what alone constitutes Heaven. Whether on Earth or in Heaven, we derive nothing from God separate from himself: but by being one Spirit with him, we receive the Gift through union with the Giver.

Our Understanding rises higher than the Senses, contemplating the Works and the Attributes of God. But the soul has capacities higher than this; Capacities of admitting an immediate intercourse with God. Here, indeed, human language sails. But, if I may be allowed the expression, this Part of the Soul cannot stoop to any thing less than Union with God. The Understanding, meantime, can rise no higher, than to contemplate his perfections: and the Senses can rise no higher than to

be employed in remote, indirect participations of God, through those outward things which are so many vehicles to convey the Knowledge of God, by the manifestation of his power, wisdom, and

goodness in these his lowest works.

Let it not be conceived from any thing which has been faid, That the foul possesses God's incommunicable Essence, or enters into that Union, by which the Three are One Jehovah: or that through the grace of the Lord Jesus, we partake of the Divine Nature in the same manner that God exists in himself. The former is the error of Facob Behmen, and Mr. Law; the latter of such spiritual writers as Arndt. All that God is, is incommunicable and incomprehenfible. Therefore, we cannot partake of the least degree: no. nor conceive what it is. Only it is fomething divine, which bears a correspondence with the perfection of the divine nature. And our Redemption is a restoration by being united to Christ, not as the Father and Son are united, but as branches in a vine.

But as we were made for externals as well as internals, and for intercourse with creatures as well as the Creator, one alone does not complete our Happiness, without both: only this difference: Immediate participation with God exceeds what is received through the medium of creatures; and himself dwelling in us is many other all outward displays of his Divinity.

When Adam was formed, it was in the likeness of God. First, A divine resemblance of God in his Natural and Moral Persections. His similitude in the Natural, is the ground of it in his Moral Persections. Whatever Wisdom and Power is in God, we have something correspondent therewith in ourselves Again: as Truth, Justice, and

Mercy,

Mercy, are in God, fo there is the fimilitude of them in us. What God really is, we have no direct perception of, and can receive no real communication of. But by looking into ourselves, we know the same must be in God, only in a manner suitable to his infinite nature, and infinitely differing from ourselves, in kind as well as in degree.

Secondly, The Divine Image we were formed in, was the nature of the created existence of Christ; as he is the beginning of the creation of God. We are not of the nature of Angels; but of Christ in his finite existence. This made the Church capable of being his Spouse. And this relation seems to be a cause, why we were redeemed. The sacred nearness to himself made it worthy of

Christ to suffer for us.

This image 'confisted, thirdly, in man's being the Vice-God, or head of the Creation. Let them have dominion, said God, over all the Earth.

Paradise was an early resemblance of the glorious place of God's abode. Adam took possession of it, and was set to dress and keep the Garden. But as Paradise must have been a large place, and as God's Vicegerent must have had no employ unsit for a divine station, his office must have promoted, not hindered the design, of his being created in the likeness of God. To keep the garden was to preserve it in the order wherein God had planted it. To have made this the work of his hands, would have been sinking him into earth: something like the toil allotted to him, after his transgression. Neither could the hands of one man have dressed such a garden: nor does it seem to have been a work, that hands could have any part in.

Adam was endued with intuitive Discernment. Reason was beneath him, and was the Serpent's prerogative; Adam's Knowledge, as groping in the dark does to walking in the clear light. By his Authority he gave names to all Creatures, and, by his intuitive Discernment, he suited the name to something

peculiar in the nature of each.

The Creation feems to be hieroglyphical, pourtraying the Creator. All that which affected the outward fenfes, was emblematic of some attribute of God, and a vehicle to convey a delightful communication of it: so that through the creatures the Creator was conveyed, and man made to center in God.

His supreme Joy consisted in direct intercourse with God: the next, in contemplating his Excellencies: the lowest, in what he beheld of the outward manifestation of God, or tasted in the hieroglyphic Garden in converse with Eve, and exercising his office of ruling over the Creation. These completed his joy, and were the type of what he was to enjoy more perfectly above.

Hereafter the Soul is to enjoy the fulness of God, and to dwell in his immediate presence, having abilities to contemplate his excellencies, and by means of the Resurrection-body, to enjoy the local Heaven, and the fellowship of the Saints. These conjointly will complete the Joy, which no

one of them alone would do.

What the Refurrection-body is, and what its capacities are, we know not. But we know its powers will be amazing: and these employments equal and suitable to them. And both the Body and all its offices, are subservient to the Soul's receiving its sull happiness.

The House not made with hands is all divine. The City has the glory of God, and her light is like a jasper stone, clear as chrystal. The wall is of

jasper,

jasper, the city of pure gold. The gates have angels for ever and ever attending on the favoured inhabitants: and each is said to be made of one pearl, to shew that the work was beyond estimation. God and the Lamb dwell in the city, and are the light and temple thereof. The light and walls are jasper, to which he that sitteth on the throne is compared. The light of the city enters not in, but flows out on those that are not holy enough to enter. Nevertheless, they walk in the light of it, as the inhabitants of its suburbs.

The same may be said of Grace as of glory.

Many are so engaged with outward things, that though they are spiritually employed, yet their dwelling is not within the City, but in the distant light of it. I long for better things for you: and wish you to be engaged in securing to your-felf a place, where God and the Lamb dwell for

ever!

In the internal Heaven is God the Spirit, under the emblem of pure water, termed a river, for its abundance, proceeding out of the throne. The experiences of Grace below, are from the Father and the Son. And the enjoyment of glory will be from God and the Lamb, and from the throne. A throne is the highest glory of kings: and to reign is the highest office, and the most active part of kingly greatness. This we shall possess with Jesus, as Co-heirs of his kingdom. For, as one experience of Grace, fo does one manifestation of glory differ from one another. And that which proceeds from the throne, is the highest that is communicable. This is from the Father and the Son, in glorious, eternal fellowship, through the spirit of one undivided fehovah. There is no curfe, but all is now as if God had never been offended: no fin.

fin, forrow, grave; but the beatific vision, and

immediate access to it.

The throne of God and the Lamb is in the city. So the place out of which the living waters iffue, is itself their abode. They see his face; which implies access, and a nature capable of knowledge, fellowship, and union, with him we behold. His name is on their foreheads; his nature in their effence, and appearing in their countenance. On this is founded the possession of all they enjoy.

In our state of probation, God was our center: yet not so fully, but there were appetites as well as capacities for other things. In heaven, he is so our center, that there remains no appetite, no capacity for any thing but God; therefore, no possibility of falling: not that the place makes us immutable, neither our heliness: but when God engages his omnipotence on our behalf, that is

our immutability.

Many are the hinderances of our Communion, at least of our full Communion with the Father and the Son: unobserved Sloth, secret Unfaithfulness to the grace we have received: not perhaps. doing what God forbids, but omitting to do what he requires. Hereby a dying infenfibility steals. upon us, and our garment is destroyed before we find it is hurt. It is hurt by our not pressing near, but being content to live at a distance from God: by our ceasing to watch; or to strive by our thrusting away the cross, or neglecting to bring forth fruit meet for repentance. If we fall, we do not rife instantly, and fly to be reconciled to the Son. When his wrath is kindled but a little, then we might draw near; but we keep off, till our heart is hardened.

Some lose all their Communion with God at once; but most by slow degrees. They do not

add the graces of the Gospel to Faith, and so gradually lose their spiritual sight, forgetting that the design of Grace is to purify nature, and that all is vanity but the Love of Jesus. Hence they indulge themselves in the common things of life, as food and dress. They allow themselves all they like, and only facrifice the offals to God. Can these retain Communion with him? How sew will make themselves poor with Christ, and share poverty with his members? So God cannot deal bountifully with them, because they are straitened in their own bowels.

Other Hinderances are: We do not humble ourselves as little children. We do not bear, yea, in a sense, submit to the froward, giving place unto wrath. We do not study to improve by the daily cross: we do not see the need and the

use of it.

We do not behave to those under us with proper mildness, and as considering the greatest among us is to be the least. We do not see the good of being of no reputation, of being despised and rejected of men. Nay, perhaps there is a grosser hinderance. We are not exactly temperate. Even in the advanced stages of grace, this may be the case. When nature is decayed by age or trials, then we endeavour to repair it by Drink. Nay, let Christ be our Cordial. Be content with him and let him do what seemeth him good.

In the beginning of my Conversion, I was much led by divine impressions in sleep. Some warned me of temptation or sin; some of approaching affliction: others quickened me in the way, or comforted me through hope of seeing the promises sulfilled. When my experience was least, I had most of these; but they were never wholly

withdrawn.

I feemed in my fleep to be often with Christ-I carried him an infant in my arms. I heard him speak. I walked with him, and saw him work Miracles. I helped to support him in his Agony: saw him crucified, and was crucified with him. I saw the approaches of the Last Day, and waited the trumpet's found. Another time we all stood before Jesus. I cried in an agony to be made fit.

I was made fo, and rejoiced.

In September 1761, I returned from the West to Brentford. One for whom I had been sorrowing for years, had greatly sinned in that place; and I knew it not. I dreamed, and saw a glorious Building. None might enter into it that were not holy. At my first going in, I saw many looking one way, and attending to one thing. I looked the same way, and saw our Lord surrounded by a smaller company. I went near; but there was a partition that incircled them, and none might go in that had not on white robes. Christ Jesus was speaking. I got near him, and asked, "Where I was to be?" He pointed near to his feet. Immediately a door opened, and a white robe covered me. I went in, and sell at his feet; and, in an agony of Prayer for that man, awoke.

Now feek ye the Lord! And all ye that love him, fee that ye hate the thing that is evil. All that have communion with him, follow righteoufness: ye that are Jesus's sheep, hear his voice! He calls you to die with him, to rife, and live for ever! O, let us devote Body and Soul to him! And let us part from all that is unlike the Resurrection-life of both the outward and inward man! Be willing to suffer, that ye may reign; and patiently over-

come, that ye may inherit all things.

CHARLES PERRONET.

[17]

LETTER II.

[The Rev. Mr. Fletcher to the Rev. Mr. Welley, asking Advice concerning his entering into Holy Orders.]

Rev. Sir,

Nov. 24, 1756.

As I look on you as my spiritual Guide, and cannot doubt of your patience to hear, and your experience to answer a serious question proposed by any of your people, I freely lay my case before you. Since the first time I began to feel the Love of God 'shed abroad in my heart, which was, I think, when feven years of age, I refolved to give myself up to Him and the service of his Church if ever I was fit for it; but the corruption which is in the world, and that which was in my heart. foon weakened, if not erased those first characters that Grace had wrote upon my heart: however, I went through my fludies with a defign of going into Orders, but afterwards upon serious reflections, feeling I was unequal for fo great a burden, and difgusted by the necessity I should be under to subscribe to the doctrine of Predestination, I yielded to the defire of my friends who would have me go into the army; but just before I quite engaged into a military employment I met with fuch disappointments as occasioned my coming to England. Here I was called outwardly three times to go into Orders, but upon praying to God that if those Calls were not from Him they might come to nothing: fomething always blafted C 3 the

the defigns of my friends, in which I have often admired the goodness of God, who has fo many times hindered me from rushing into that important employment as a horse does into the battle: but I never was more thankful for this favour than fince I heard the Gospel preached in its purity. Before I had been afraid, but then I trembled to meddle with Holy Things, and refolved to work out my falvation privately, without engaging into a way of life which required to much more grace and gifts than I was conscious to have: but yet from time to time I felt warm and ftrong defires to cast myself and all my inability upon the Lord, if I should be called any more, as knowing that he could help me and show his strength in my weakness; and from time to time those defires were encreased by some little success that attended my exhortations and letters to my friends.

I think it necessary to let you know, Sir, that my Master often desired me to take Orders, and faid that he would foon help me to a Living; to which I coldly answered I was not fit, and that besides I did not know how to get a title. The thing was in that state when about fix weeks ago a Gentleman I hardly knew, offered me a Living which in all probability will be vacant very foon; and a Clergyman that I had never fpoke to, gave me of his own accord, the title of Curate to one of Now, Sir, the question which I beg you to decide is, whether I must and can make use of that title to try to go into Orders. For as for the Living, were it vacant, I have no mind to it, because I think I could preach with more fruit in my country and in my own tongue. I am in fufpence: for on the one fide my heart tells me I must try, and it tells me fo whenever I feel any degree of the Love of God and man: but on the other,

other, when I examine whether I am fit for it, I fo plainly fee my want of gifts, and especially of that foul of all the labours of a Minister of the Gospel, Love, continual, universal, flaming Love, that my confidence disappears, I accuse myself of pride, to dare to entertain the defire of fupporting one day, the Ark of the Lord, and I conclude that an extraordinary punishment will fooner or later overtake my rashness: as I am in both those frames successively, I must own Sir, I do not fee plainly which of the two ways before me I can take with fafety, and I shall be glad to be ruled by you, because I trust God will direct you in giving me the advice you think will best conduce to his glory, the only thing I would have in view in this affair: I know how precious is your time, I desire no long answer, persist or forbear will fatisfy and influence

Sir,

Your unworthy Servant, JOHN FLETCHER.

LETTER III.

[To the fame.]

Rev. Sir.

London, May 26, 1757.

IF I did not write to you before Mrs. Wesley had asked me, 'tis not that I wanted a remembrancer within, but rather an encourager without. There is generally upon my heart such a sense of my unworthiness, that I dare hardly open my mouth before a child of God sometimes, and think

think it is an unspeakable honour to stand before one who has recovered fomething of the image of God, or fincerely feeks after it. Is it possible that fuch a finful worm as me should have the privilege to converfe with one, whose foul is befprinkled with the blood of my Lord? The thought amazes—confounds me, and fills my eyes with tears of humble joy. Judge then at what distance I must see myself from you, if I am fo much below the least of your children; and whether a remembrancer within fuffices to make me prefume to write to one, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear. I rejoice that you find every where an increase of praying souls. I doubt not but the prayer of the just has great power, with God; but I cannot believe that it should hinder the fulfilling of Christ's gracious promises to his Church: he must and will certainly come at the time appointed, for he is not flack as fome men count flackness; and though he would have all come to repentance, yet he has not forgot to be true and just. Only he will come with more mercy, and will increase the light that shall be at evening-tide, according to his promife in Zach. xiv. 7. I should rather think that the visions are not yet plainly disclosed, and that the day and year in which the Lord will begin to make bare his arm openly, is still concealed from us. I must fay concerning Mr. Walsh, as he said once to me, concerning God. I wish I could attend him every where as Elisha attended Elias; but since the will of God calls me from him, I must submit and drink the cup prepared for me. I have not seen him, unless for a few moments, three or four times before divine service: we must meet at the throne of grace, or meet but feldom. O when will the communion of faints be compleat?

Lord haften the time, and let me have a place among them that love thee, and love one another

in fincerity!

I fet out in two days for the country. O may I be faithful! harmless like a dove, wise like a ferpent, and bold as a lion, for the common cause! O Lord do not forsake me, stand by the weakest of thy servants and enable thy children to bear with me, and wrestle with thee in my behalf! O bear with me dear Sir, and give me your blessing every day, and the Lord will return to you sevenfold.

I am,

Rev. Sir,

Your unworthy Servant,
JOHN FLETCHER.

LETTER IV.

[From the Rev. Mr. Fletcher, to Miss F—, and Miss R—]

Dear Sisters,

October 1, 1759.

Have been putting off writing to you, lest the action of writing should divert my Soul from the awful and delightful worship it is engaged in; but now conclude I shall be no loser, if I invite you to love him my soul loveth, to dread him my soul dreadeth, to adore him my soul adoreth: sink with me, or rather let are sink with you, before the Throne of Grace; and while Cherubims veil their faces, and cry out in tender fear and exquisite trembling. Holy! holy! hely! let us put our mouths in the dust, and echo back the solemn found.

found, Holy! holy! Let us plunge ourfelves in that ocean of purity: let us try to fathom the depths of divine mercy; and convinced of the impossibility of such an attempt, let us lose ourfelves in them; let us be comprehended by God, if we cannot comprehend him; let us be supremely happy in God; let the intenfeness of our happiness border upon misery, because we can make him no return. Let our head become waters, and our eyes a fountain of tears---tears of humble repentance, of folemn joy, of filent admiration; of exalted adoration, of raptured desires, of enflamed transports, of speechless awe. My God and my all !---your God and your all! our God and our all! Praise him; and with our fouls blended into one by divine love, let us with one mouth glorify the Father of our Lord fesus Christ; our Father, who is over all, through all and in us all. I charge you before the Lord Jesus who giveth life and more abundant life. I intreat you by all the actings of faith, the stretchings of hope, the flames of love you have ever felt, fink to greater depths of felf-abasing repentance, iise to greater heights of Christ-exalting joy; and let him who is able to do exceeding abundantly more than you ask or think, carry on, and fulfil in you the work of faith with power; with that power whereby he subdueth all things unto himself: be stedfast in hope, unmoveable in patience and love, always abounding in the outward and inward labour of love, and receive the end of your taith, the salvation of your Touls.

I am, dear Sisters,
Your real Well-wisher,
JOHN FLETCHER.

ラタボイ・ラタボイ・ランドボイ・ランドボイ・ランドボイ・ランドボイ・

LETTER V.

[From the Rev. Mr. Fletcher, to the Rev. Mr. Wesley.]

Madeley, June 6, 1781.

Rev. and dear Sir,

Rejoice to hear that your spiritual bow abides in strength. I would have wished you joy about it since my arrival, if I knew where a letter could overtake you. I heartily thank you about the directions you give me to hinder my bow, so farsplit, from breaking quite. Now I must imitate your prudence, or the opportunity of doing it will

foon be loft for good.

I would do fomething in the Lord's vineyard, but I have not strength. I can hardly, without over-doing myself, visit the sick of my Parish; I was better when I left Switzerland, than I am now; I had a great pull back in venturing to preach in the fields, in the Cevennes, to about two thousand French Protestants. I rode thirty miles to that place from Montpellier, on horseback, but was obliged to be brought back in a carriage. And now that I am here I can neither ferve my Church, nor get it properly ferved. Mr. G-s owns, the place is not fit for him, nor he for it. He will go when I can get fome body to help me: could you spare me brother B---? It would be a charity. Unless I can get a Curate zealous enough to stir among the people, I will give up the place: it would be little comfort to me to flay here to fee the dead bury the dead. I thank God however, for refignation to his will.

As foon as I shall difcern it clearly, I shall follow it, for I trust I have learned in what state soever I am, therewith to be content. What a bleffing is Christ to the foul, and health to the body ! When you go to, or come from the Conference, be fo good as to remember that you have now a pilgrim's bouse in the way from Shrewsbury to Brofeley; and do not go and climb our hills without baiting. At our first interview, I shall ask your thoughts about a French Work or two I have upon the anvil; but which I fear I shall not have time to finish. Be that as it will, God needs not the hand of Uzzah nor my finger, to keep up his ark. I read with pleasure and edification, your Arminian Magazine. Your storehouse is inexhaustible. The Lord strengthen you to Nestor's years, or rather, to the useful length of St. John's life. It is worth living to ferve the Church, and to teach Christians to love one another.

I am, Rev. and dear Sir,

Your affectionate, though unprofitable Servant,

JOHN FLETCHER.

LETTER VI.

Madeley, June 24, 1781.

Rev. and dear Sir,

A S to Miss L—, I believe her to be a simple, holy follower of the Lord. Nothing throws unfcriptural Mysticism down like holding out the promise of the Father, and the sulness of the Spirit, to be received now, by faith in the two Promisers, the Father and the Son. Ah! what is

the penal fire of the Mystics, to the burning love of the Spirit, revealing the glorious power of the Father and the Son, according to John xiv. 26, and filling us with all the fulness of God? Plain Scripture is better than all Mystic refinements.

When I was at N-, near Geneva, three Ministers received the Word, and preached the Truth. When perfecution arose because of the Word, the two Pastors were afraid; but the Curate of the first Pastor, a Burgess of the town, flood by me. This Timothy opened his house, when the Pastors shut both their pulpits and houses : a heard him preach a Discourse before I came a worthy of you, Sir, upon the heights and depth of holiness. He wrote an apology for me, which he fent to the head of the perfecuting Clergy, and so stopped the torrent of wrath. He made observations upon the mischief done to Christianity by a bad Clergy, such as George Fox, and you, Sir, would not disown. When I told him of you and the Methodists, he express a great desire to come to England, to hear you, to fee the English brethren, and to learn English, that he might read your Works, and perhaps translate fome of them. He can have no Living in his own country, because he will not swear to prosecute all who propagate Arminian Tenets: which is more honest than the Clergy, many of whom ar Arians, Socinians or Deifts, and do not scruple to take the Calvinian Oaths! I shall endeavour to wait upon you at Leeds at the time of the Conference: in the mean time,

> I am, Rev. and dear Sir, Your obedient Servant,

And affectionate Son in the Gospel,
IOHN FLETCHER.

*>>=\>>=(+>>=(++)>=(++>>=(++)>=(++)>=(++

LETTER. VII.

[From the Housekeeper at Kingswood-School to the Rev. J. Wesley.]

Kingswood, Oct. 30, 1748.

Dear and Rev. Sir,

V HEN I look back upon my past life, and fee the directing and over-ruling hand of my gracious God, I am astonished, and cry out, Lord, what is man? and what am 1? an usateful, rebellious worm, not worthy the ground I tread upon. Even in this last call of his Providence. how have I refifted, and mixed bitter draughts in my own cup, which the Lord never defigned for me? But it was my perverseness and littleness of faith: I liftened to the voice of the enemy, rather than the voice of God: I could not trust him, though he had been my refuge in every time of trouble. How did he gently strive to subdue my stubborn spirit, calming my fears, and shining in upon my soul with such clear, demonstrative light, that I could no longer withstand. I then rose up, and teebly followed the fmall still voice. & I foon found obedience brings its own reward. My anxiety, my doubts, and diffrust all vanished. and a sweet calm succeeded, which has continued ever fince. I know not what the Lord is about to do with me; but I am enabled to leave it all to him. O may I never again take the matter out of his great hand; but lay my body, foul, and spirit, all that I have and am, at his feet! O hat he would make me as a weaned child, fimply ing up to him for all things!

The spirit of this family is a resemblance of the houshold above. As far as I can discern, they are given up to God, and pursue but the one great end. The Lord in a peculiar manner preferveth us from the rocks on either hand, and we safely walk between them. Having our God for our guide, what can harm us? Nothing but losing sight of him: and for this there is no necessity.

If any is afraid this school will eclipse and darken others, or that it will train up soldiers to proclaim open war against the God of this world, I believe it is not a groundless fear. For if God continues to bless us, "one of these little ones shall chase a thousand." I doubt not but there will arise ambassadors for the King of kings from this obscure spot, that shall spread his glory all abroad, and bring many souls unto the knowledge of the truth.

Dear Sir, we beg your constant prayers, with those of all the brethren with you. May the Lord bear you all as on eagles wings, and comfort and establish your hearts together! This day I felt my spirit mingling with my beloved London friends: and it was sweet consolation. It will not be long ere we shall meet in our Father's house, to rejoice together throughout an happy eternity. Pray always for

Your unworthy,

affectionate Servant in the Gospel,
MARY DAVEY

L E T T E R. VIII.

[To the fame, From a poor, happy Woman, then living in the Orphan-House at Newcastle.]

Newcastle, Nov. 1, 1748.

Rev. Dear Sir,

THINK we never had a more bleffed time in this house, since it was a house. I know of no thing amiss betwixt Sister M—— and me: but we cannot be as one soul (as you express it); for you know, she must have a little pre-eminence. I am exceeding willing that she should; and so we live

in great peace, and, I believe, in love.

You may expect plain dealing from me: and if I thought you diffrusted me, I would not write; but I am fully persuaded you do not: and therefore why should I hide a heart from you, that is quite uncovered before the all-seeing eyes of God? I may possibly deal too openly with others; but I am fully convinced, I never can with you. Nay, I could heartily wish that you saw all that is in my heart; you could then be a better judge of it than I am myself.

I know not how to agree to the not working. I am still unwilling to take any thing from any body. I work out of choice, having never yet learned, how long a woman can be idle and innocent. I have had as blessed times in my foul sitting at work, as ever I had in my life; especially in the night-time, when I see nothing but the light of a candle and a white cloth, hear nothing but the found of my own breath, with God in my sight and heaven in my soul, I think myself one of the happiest creatures below the skies. I do

not complain, that God has not made me fome fine thing, to be fet up to be gazed at; but I can hearti ly bless him, that he has made me just what ! an , a. creature capable of the enjoyment of himfelf. if go to the window and look out, I fee the moon and flars, I meditate a while on the filence of the night, consider this world as a beautiful fructure, work of an almighty hand; then it down to work again, and think myfelf one of the happiest beings in it. I do not murmur because I have not what they call goods of fortune or a little skin-deep beauty; but I am happy because as long as God lives, I shall enjoy him; so long as there is a heaven, I shall possess it. If this thought cannot make me happy, without any thing else, I deserve to be miserable. Then how can I enough adore that Redeemer, who bought all these privileges for me with his own blood? But here words fail me, and I can fav no more: I fink deep into my own nothingness, and cry out, with aftonishment, O what has God done for me!

O pray for me, that I may no more be found unfaithful. Dear Sir, pray for me, that I may be always watchful and ferious; that all my conversation may adorn the gospel. To the divine protection I commit that which is dearest to me

on earth, and remain.

Your affectionate and loving child,

JEANNIE KEITH-

of metory metory metory metory metory metor

LETTER. IX.

[From Mrs. Elizabeth Mann, to Mr. Wesley.]

London, September 14, 1749.

Rev. and Dear Sir,

1 Trust you do not forget to pray for me; for, indeed, I have need. I feel myfelf now, as at all times, a poor helpless creature, unable to do any thing without the mighty power of God, unless it be to fin against him; and the more I feel of my own weakness, the more I desire to feel of it. I think I would fain be nothing, that Christ might be all in all: it is so bleffed and pleasant a thing, to receive all from him, who is fo ready to bestow upon me, that I would not accept of any strength or help, but what cometh from him alone: and, indeed, I have need of no other. His grace is fufficient for me. O, what a mystery is the life of faith! how weak is the foul that hangs on Jesus; and yet, how strong? Of itself it is not able to stand against the least enemy; but must necessarily fall a prey to the weakest, even of its inbred foes: but through him it is able, not only to wrestle with sless and blood, but with principalities and powers: with the rulers of the darkness of this world; and with spiritual wickedness in high places: and is made more than conqueror, through his love, who is become the Captain of our falvation.

I often meditate on the happiness of those souls, who have wholly ceased from their own works, and feel every moment that it is Christ that work-

eth all their works in them; and are always fenfible, that it is not themselves that speak, but the Spirit of their Father, which speaketh in them: and whose every thought proceeds from that founain of all holiness and perfection. O what a heaven is there opened in that foul! and what a burning and shining light is it to all around! Within all is holy and undefiled, and there is nothing to annoy or diffurb that peace, which continually floweth as a river; and I think to all without them. their words must come with life and power. what a rest is this! how worthy of the Almighty Author, to bestow on all that fear and wait upon him! And yet, it is no wonder, that human nature should stagger at the greatness of the promife through unbelief: especially, as it is so much the interest of the great enemy of mankind, we should: indeed he does not much concern himself, when men give only a cool affent to the truth of the promise: but, when a foul is stirred up to follow hard after it, then the devil ftirs up all the unbelief of our nature, and is continually fuggefting. how can these things be? But when a foul is enabled to surmount these oppositions, and can steadily behold the promise, though it be afar off, how inexcusable is it, if it be not every moment panting and longing for the possession of it? But, alas! where falls this centure? It overwhelms myself: now my soul earnestly defires, and pante after that glorious liberty: but how often is it dull and languid, in the pursuit thereof: nay, perhaps, for some moments, I lose fight of the high prize of my calling. O when shall this be so no more: when shall my foul cry without ceasing, "Come Lord Jesus, and set up thy kingdom ful-"ly in my heart; and reign thou thyfelf the Lord " of every motion there."

Dear

Dear Sir, help me by your prayers, not only to follow after this rest, but to attain it. And that the Lord may bless you in all your ways, and prosper the work of your hands upon you, and fill your foul with all his fulness, is the prayer, and unfeigned defire of

> Your unworthy Daughter, ELIZABETH MANN.

LETTER

From the Rev. Mr. Wesley, to Miss-February 21, 1759.

ROBABLY, Miss —, this may be the last trouble of the kind, which you will receive from me. Therefore you may forgive me this: and the rather, when you confider my motives to it. You know, I can have no temporal view: I can have none but a faint, distant hope, (because with God all things are possible) of doing fome fervice to one whom I love. And this may answer the question which you might naturally ask, "What would you have? What do you want with me?" I want you, not to be a convert to my opinions; but to be member of Christ, a child of God, and an hor of his kingdom! Be any thing, as to outward profession, fo you are lowly in heart: fo you refist and conquer every motion of pride, and have that mind in you, which was also in Christ Jesus. Be what you please besides: only be meek and gentle, and in patience possess your soul: so that one may truly fay to you Calm

1565

Calm thou ever art within, All unruffled, all serene!

Hear what preacher you will: but hear the voice of God, and beware of prejudice and every unkind temper! Beware of foolish and hurtful desires, or they will pierce you through with many forrows. In one word, be any thing, but a trifler: a Trifler with God and your own Soul. It was not for this, that God gave you

"A mind superior to the vulgar herd !"

No, Mis —, no! But that you might employ all your talents to the glory of him that gave them. O do not grieve the holy Spirit of God! Is he not still striving with you? Striving to make you, not almost, but altogether a christian? Indeed you must be all or nothing: a faint, or a devil! Eminent in sin, or holines. The good Lord deliver you from every snare, and guide your feet in the way of peace! How great a pleasure would this give to all your real friends, and in particular to,

Your affectionate Servant,

For Christ's sake,

JOHN WESLEY.

ין או ליין או ליין אול וין או ליין או ליין או ליין או ליין

LETTER XI.

[To the fame.] Colchester, March 20, 1759.

My Wife, Miss —, furprised me last night, by informing me, you are lest mistress of a large

a large fortune. Shall I fay, agreeably furprifed me? I cannot tell: because I believe there is another world. And I do not know, what influence this change may have on your condition: therefore I am in fear, and in hope. You may be hereby far more happy, or far more miserable in eternity! O make a stand! Consider the situation you are in: perhaps never before were you in fo great danger. You know a little of your natural tempers: now you have means of indulging, and thereby inflaming them to the uttermost. And how many will incite you so to do? How few will dare to warn you against it? Now what food will you have for pride? What infinite temptations, to think more highly than you ought to think? You do so already. But oh, where will you stop! The good Lord arrest the storm in mid career! How impetuously now, (unless God interpose) must fe'f-will whirl you along? How deeply (unless he help) will you shortly be immersed in practical atheism? As ten thousand things will concur to drive God out of your thoughts, as much as if he were not in the world. But above all, how will you escape from being swallowed up in idolatry? Love of the world, fuch as you never knew before!

Hitherto you have been greatly superior to every delicacy in food: but even this may assault you now: and perhaps raise in you other description which you are now a stranger to. At present, you are above the follies of dress: but will you be so a twelvemonth hence? May you not easily slice into the pride of life, in this as well as other instances? Especially considering how your vanity will be gratisfied thereby. For who will not admire and applaud your admirable taste? It will only remain for you to marry some agreeable person,

[35]

that has much wit and fense, with little or no religion; then it is finished! Either you will be throughly miserable in this world, or misera-

ble to eternity.

"But what business is this of yours? Cannot you let me alone? What have I to do with you?" Believe me, I could very easily let you alone, if I had not a real and tender good-will toward you: and if I did not know (what perhaps you do not) that you have need even of me. You want friends who understand you well, and who dare tell you the whole plain truth: and yet not in a surly, imperious manner; for then you could not receive it. I have endeavoured to do this once more. Will you not forgive me? I cannot but think, if you do not thank, you will at least excuse,

Your affectionate Servant, JOHN WESLEY.

LETTER XII.

[From the Rev. Mr. Wesley, to ----.]

Dear Sir,

May 16, 1759.

SINCE Is received your favour, I have had many thoughts on worldly and christian prudence. What is the nature of each? How do they differ? How may we distinguish one from the other?

It feems worldly prudence, either pursues worldly ends, riches, honour, ease, or pleasure; or pursues christian ends, on worldly maxims, or by worldly means. The grand maxims which obtain in the world are, the more power, the more

mon ay

money, the more learning, and the more reputation a man has, the more good he will do. And whenever a christian, pursuing the noblest ends, forms his behaviour by these maxims, he will infallibly (though perhaps by insensible degrees) decline into worldly prudence. He will use more or less of conformity to the world, if not in fin, yet in doing some things that are good in themselves, yet (all things considered) are not good to him: and perhaps at length using guile, or disguise, simulation or dissimulation, either seeming to be what he is not, or not seeming to be what he is. By any of these marks may worldly prudence be discerned from the wisdom which is from above.

This, christian prudence pursues christian maxims and by christian means. The ends it pursues are holiness in every kind, and in the highest degree; and usefulness in every kind and degree. And herein it proceeds on the following maxims, The help that is done upon earth, God doth it himself: it is he that worketh all in all. And that, not by human power: generally he uses weak things to confound the strong: not by men of wealth; most of his choicest instruments may say, "silver and gold have I none:" not by learned or "wise men after the sless, in the foolish things hath God chosen: not by men of reputation; but by the men that were as the filth and off-scouring of the world: all which is for this plain reason, "That no sless have glory in his sight."

Christian prudence pursues these ends upon these principles, by only christian means. A truly prudent christian, while, in things purely indifferent, he becomes all things to all men, yet wherever duty is concerned, matters the example T 37]

of all mankind no more than a grain of fand. His

Mon me, qui cætera vincit Impetus, at rapido contrarius evehor orbi.

He will not, to gain the favour, or shun the hate of all, omit the least point of duty. He cannot prevail upon himself on any account or pretence, to use either simulation or dissimulation. There is no guile in his mouth: no evasion or ambiguity. Having one desire, one design, to glorify God with his body and with his spirit; having only one fear,

Lest a motion, or a word, Or thought arise, to grieve his Lord.

Having one rule, the word of God; one guide, even his Spirit, he goes on in child-like simplicity. Continually seeing him that is invisible, he walks in open day. Looking unto Jesus, and deriving strength from him, he goes on in his steps, in the work of faith, the labour of love, the patience of hope, till he is called up, to be ever with the Lord.

Oh, that this were in all points your own character! Surely you defire it above all things. But how shall you attain? Difficulties and hinderances surround you on every side! Can you bear with my plainness? I believe you can? Therefore I will speak without any reserve. I fear, you have scarce one friend who has not more or less of the prudence which is not from above. And I doubt you have (in or near your own rank) hardly one example of true christian prudence! Yet I am persuaded, your own hards.

advises you right, or rather God in your heart. Oh, that you may hearken to his voice alone, and let all creatures keep science before him! Why should they incumber you with Saul's armour? If you essay to go forth thus, it will be in vain. You have no need of this, neither of his sword or spear: for you trust in the Lord of Hosts. Oh, go forth in his strength; and with the stones of the brook, you shall overthrow all your enemies!

I am, dear Sir,

Your obedient Servant for Christ's sake,
JOHN WESLEY.

LETITUE RIO XIII.

[To the Rev. Mr. Wesley]

Rev. Sir,

Feb. 1761.

Have just received yours, for which I thank you. But alas! how apt are we to mistake in judging of others? You imagine faying and doing, are with me the same thing: but indeed they are not. For though, blessed be God, I have much light in many things, I have still very little power. O how wide is the difference, between an Outward and an Inward Christian! I now know, I may be outwardly devoted, and given up to the Work of God, and yet; whenever Jesus draws near to bless me, never be found at home: never listening to the still, small Voice, by which alone true Wisdom can be learnt. But I am not circumspect in outward things: indeed I am not. I am very negligent in denying myself and taking up my cross. Any thing that would help me in the practice

(L) 129 11 (D)

practice of this, would do me much fervice. Never was my foul in more danger than now; and I feel the want of inward Holiness more than ever. It is a very dangerous precipice, to be blest to the fouls of others, and needs the whole Omnipotence of God, to fave us from being destroyed thereby. For I often find a Work of Mercy, nay, a Means of Grace, stand between my Soul and Christ. I have toiled till my body was almost laid up, when all the time it would have been more pleasing to God, had I been hewing wood or drawing water, with my foul evenly carried out after Him. O Sir, Holiness, Holiness is the thing we want; to have Jesus our all in all! Till this is effected, whenever I point another to the Lamb of God, something in myself cries, "Behold me! behold me!" And I feel the weight of those words,

Yea though by faith vast hills I could remove, Yet all is nothing without perfect Love."

And why should this be delayed any longer? What amazing Answers to many Prayers, have both you and I received, with regard to outward things? And will not the same love more abundantly constrain him to bless us in our souls? Surely this is an acceptable time! Yet the devil continually strives to discourage me, and suggests, "God will not do for thee as he has done for others." But I will trust him: and I do believe, if from this time we fix our eye steadily on the prize of our high calling, the Lord's ear is not heavy, nor his hand shortened that it cannot fave. O that we may now pierce heaven with our cries, and never cease till we see his

11

full Salvation! May the Lord renew your firength, and fill your foul with love!

I am, yours, &c.

M. B.

ob meterbine terbine terbinete

LETTER XIV.

[To the fame.]

Dear Sir,

March 7, 1761.

HE Lord has of late laid me on the hearts of many of his children: fo that feveral of them faid, they could not rest, till he had delivered me. For this fortnight he has been many times very nigh; but yet the fons of Anak feemed to triumph, till on Thursday morning, being at prayer, I felt an hope, that he would keep me every moment. Yet I durst not fay, " Christ has delivered me:" but " he will bruise Satan under my feet shortly." And I felt, as it were, a claim to Jesus, such as I never remember before. On Friday I faw his exceeding willingness to fave, and could almost believe. At Intercession, I felt. every word fink into my foul: yet foon after I was furrounded with fuch forrow and anguish, that I could not forbear crying out exceedingly. I then felt a little power to believe; and my foul was calm. And I could not pray for any thing, but that he would do with me what feemed him good. When I waked this morning, my foul feemed absolutely empty: only I found power to lie before Jesus. After we lest you, we went to Mr. Jay's, when the power of God was present indeed, and even I could say, "He will

will keep me without spot unto the day of re-

demption.'X'00 1

What the Lord has done, I know not; but I find an exceeding great change. Those fins that held me in the closest bondage, I know not what is become of them. I am accufed almost every moment; but before I can look, the thing is gone. I feel no defire, but for Christ: no fear but of lofing my hold of him. Yet I am often fo tempted to give it up, that it is almost more than I can bear. I have but little love for God, though I love nothing so well. I feel a little difference every hour, and I long to fee Jesus glorified. Yet I do not feem to be so joined to him as I would: only under his peculiar care, it feems, the man of fin is taken out of my heart, but I am not af-fured he shall never return. I find more need of watchfulness and prayer than ever, and of the means of all kinds. May there not be a measure of pure love, and doubts remain? Be that as it may, I will trust in Jesus. And though a host of foes surround me, I know he can deliver me from them all, and cast them under my feet.

I remain, yours, &c.

The second secon

in the first part of the fame of the work his to did not well and To the fame of the work when the control of t

Dear Sir,

Leild of rigin

May 5, 1761

F one who has fo much more grace than me was deceived, how can I stand against all the snares thrown in my way ? I have no fecurity but this:

I am all weakness: Christ is all strength. I dare not look forward in any thing: I only judge for this moment. O pray for me, that the Lord may teach me in all things! The ways of God are past

finding out: may his dear Will be done!

In order to obtain the bleffed fruit of love, your furest way is, first to get the Root. It is the Will of God, you should now receive it; and then all the rest will follow. O let us look to Jesus! He knows our inmost foul, and he will heal our every wound. Do you fear you have not begun to be a Christian? O how dreadfully did I fear this, the last quarter of an hour before the Lord gave me the great bleffing! Continually was Satan darting that at me, "Thou art not justified!" For a time it much discouraged me. But I sound the readiest way was, to go immediately to Jesus, and say, (whether I could feel it or not,) "I cast me asresh on thy atoning blood. I will trust in it; and if I perish, I will perish at thy feet! I will believe; for I am thine." I held to this, whatever Satancould say. And this going continually to Christ, is all we want in every state. Were you ever so polluted, wash in the all-cleansing blood, and you shall be white as snow. O fly every moment to your Ark! I know the Lord is nigh to blefs you. Cast yourself, again and again, on that precious blood that flowed so freely for you! Claim your Saviour! He is all your own: he hath given himself for you! Yea, his very life he did not with-hold, but bought your holiness with bood divine.

I am, yours, &c.

M. B.

open trops the open to be too but to be but to

LETTER XVI.

[From Mis B. to a Friend.]

Dear Friend,

May 29, 1762.

See there is a jealousy in God, which I did not so clearly discern before. Well, this I can say, bleffed be his Name, all my will is his, and I renounce, from the bottom of my heart, every comfort that does not spring from his pure Love alone. But this I know, God has fo laid your burden upon me, that I must continue to cry exceedingly for you. Oh take warning by me! That Saviour who feeks your heart, is jealous above all you can conceive. He will not have a divided heart; no, not in the least degree. O that he may now descend, and fill your soul with the pure flame of his Love! I know there is a furnace for you to pass through, and the longer before you enter, the hotter is all grow. But fear not, my dear Friend! He that will walk with you is the Son of God. The present difficulty is here: how to enter into this furnace? But is not God faithful? And will he not shew you, how to put away all That which his Spirit abhors? I know he will: only let your weapons be earnest Prayer, constant and continued, (whether you feel a defire to it or not.) And in a short time the Lord will guide you, as his pillar of fire did the Ifraelites, till every enemy is fallen before you, and you are in full possession of the promised land!

I am yours, &c.

M. B.

· Duktingaktingaktingaktingaktingakti

L'E TATER XVII.

[To the same.]

Dear Friend, June 5, 1762.

How blind and dark is all human wifdom! teach me, my Saviour, by thy Spirit! I thought God called me to give up corresponding with you and I found, I could readily comply. But whether he does called to it or no, I cannot fee. I rather think, he does not. It feems to me at prefent, I am to continue this prayer, "Let thy Star appear, and I will follow it." and that in the mean time, I am to continue writing; only with the closest

prayer and strictest watchfulness.

The burden I feel for you is very heavy; much heavier than I used to feel for my own soul. But if in a little measure I am like my Lord, what does his tender heart feel for you? The way you are to take is straight, before you: sty to your long, bleeding, dying Saviour. See him hanging on the accursed tree, his head drooping beneath your load, and crying in the midst of his agony, "Fear not! all thy sins were laid on my head, and I bore them all away! Return unto me; for I have redeemed thee! Wound me not afresh! Renounce all for my sake, and I will adorn thee with the robes of my Righteousness." O accept the offer! He is your Saviour. Cast yourself just as you are, upon him!

Shutting yourself up will not do. The root is within. Cut, off every thing that would noursshit. Those things, we here fally call Innocent, are the right eye to be plucked out. If you were be-

fieging

fieging strong enemies, and had no hopes of conquering but by starving them, would it be innocent, now and then to throw them a little bread? O beware of such innocent things, as may cost you your life! And ought you not to guard others, as well as yourself, against them? Remember, you are answerable, if you do not teach us, the strictest, narrowest path of Self-denial! Yet God will be better pleased with your sacrificing yourself to him, than if you were to save the whole world.

I am, yours, &c.

M. B.

obrados pados pados pados pados pados

L E T T E R. XVIII.

[From Miss B. to a Friend].

Dear Friend,

July 6, 1762.

Do find enough in Jesus: I dare to say, I love him with all my heart. Therefore the difficulty on my side is done away, and I am not tempted as before, concerning you. But O! beware, lest many degree, I should prove a temptation to you. I fear lest you should so rest on any created Good, as to feel less need of Jesus to rest on. O sly for resuge, rest and Happiness to your bleeding Lord! Though you should feel as if he did not hear or answer, yet force yourself upon him, and plead the promile, That he will not fend you a warfare at your own cost. And O! be carnest with him, to tear away your All, if you cannot give it! O that you may cast your whole soul on Jesus, and find in his Love your abiding home! What heights and depths of Holiness have many

attained with half the helps and half the time that we have had? My dear Friend, from this mo-ment, let us know nothing but Christ! But let us remember! If we would know Him, we must know him crucified. Yea, we must be crucified with him, or we can never reign with him.

How may you be crucified with him? The thing you want is Faith: Faith to believe that from this moment the Captain of the Lord's host will go before you, and fubdue all your Enemies beneath your feet? By the power of that Faith, you would fay to the mountain of Sin, "Be thou cast into the sea, and it would obey. O cry for Faith! May Jefus blefs you!" Pray for us, as we do for you!

I am yours, &c.

M. B.

LETTER. XIX.

Dear Friend,

July 16, 1762.

Have many fears left you should find such a Rest in the enjoyment of your Friends, as shall hide from your eyes your need of Christ to rest in. When I cry earnestly for you, it seems to me, that this is the very hinderance. And I tremble, lest I should be one, and you insensible of it. Were you tenfible of the danger, and watchful against it, I should be no more hurtful to you, than you were to me the last two months, when I really fought with all my might.

Sure I am, that my Jesus, who has saved you from ten thousand dangers, is now waiting, yea longing to fill you with the Faith that opens heaven. And though we find our heart full of cor-

ruption.

ruption, yet I am a witness, if we discern and strive against it, it will not long hinder, but God will foon doftroy the man of fin, by the breath of his mouth.

I blefs God, I find the crofs very profitable: though at times it has lately lain so heavy upon me, that without a very particular affiltance, the flesh would have failed before him. I am not conscious of any will to lay it down, but rest in this, Thy will be done in all things! It is enough: I can trust him to keep my will from ever departing from him. He does keep me night and day.

I find Jesus very present with my soul. And his Spirit continually reproves me, if I speak uselefly, or too much, or any thing in the least degree contrary to love. But I am not always fo on my guard, as immediately to hear his voice. Therefore I fall exceeding thort of the perfect Law: but I know my interest in the atoning blood. And my will does not err; though as a child just learning to read, I make a thousand blunders. Pray for me, and help me by pointing out the very narrowest path. I Increase the contract

1 I am yours, &c. veril 1 wa Land Street

LETTER XX.

[From Mrs. W. to the Rev. Mr. Wesley.]

Mr. 1810 18 16 16 16 18

Dear Sir.

May 2, 1-61.

A Rejoice at your approving of my ardour for the cause of God, in whose strength I hope to go on, fo as to amaze myfelf, as well as those.

who depend upon finning as long as they live. The Lord has graciously given me a clean heart, and I hope to use it in his service. I find I speak less than I did, and what I do speak, I know is according to the will of God. And he enables me to baffle the affaults of wise, reasoning men, by simply declaring, "I love the Lord with my

whole heart, mind and foul."

I was thought to be stepping into eternity last week. But the Lord spared me, to go up with my children and fervants, to Jerusalem, to worship. He was there of a truth: I rejoiced exceedingly, that ever I was born. I delivered my children into the Lord's hands, with all I have, and all I am. I find my love to the Lord, deep and folemn, and can always rejoice in him. It is not in my power to describe the bleffings that are showered upon us. I trust the Lord will enlarge my powers, and that I shall employ them all for his praise. I think, he is willing to give me as much as any daughter he has on earth. O pray, that I may so use the grace received, as to gain fouls for him. Do not think I boath, I teel my-felf a scrap of dust. But the Lord has lifted me up. And for his own glorious name's fake, he will fustain me to the end. I am not able to ftir, unless Jesus help me: I am nothing! Christ is all in all!

Before you left town I was agonizing with excess of desire to love God alone. I knew the power was ready, whenever I asked for it in faith. I found it was like throwing myself into a rapid stream, where I must swim or perish. The Lord gave me faith, and a sweet serenity. Satan assaults; but Jesus keeps the citadel. Yet as I get strength, my inward trials are stronger, and stronger. But I rejoice, knowing they shall all

work together for good. To love Jesus is heaven upon earth. But I know no greater pain, next to hearing his name blasphemed, than to be debarred from declaring his mercy whorever I am. O what a day will that be, when we shall see his face, and live with him for ever!

Pray that I may be steady. I carry much fail, and need much ballast. But the voyage is short. My Pilot commands the winds, and I do not fear

gaining the wished-for port.

I remain yours, &c.

M. W.

LETTER XXI.

[From the fame]

Dear Sir, May 30, 1761.

Cannot tell how often I have been prevented, when I have intended to answer your encouraging Letter. Indeed, Sir, I must praise the Lord Jefus. O he is lovely, and is more precious to me every day. Glory be to his name, he fulfils his promifes to my happy foul every hour: and I am in pain, when I am not some way employed to his honour. His tender care of me, melts me down, till I lose myself in him. And when I think, how near the time is come, that will deliver me to my Beloved, my foul grows too big for my breast, and I almost faint for joy. O what a calling is ours! To live with Christ Jelus my Lord, and that for ever! And does he not give us a foretaste of our bliss? Because my bodily strength was little, he has renewed it. Instead of creeping out of bed at ten, I am now waked by my Spoule, and rife at four, and all my family meet before. before five. Prayer is sweet. I would not accept the empire of the world, to keep me from that food of immortal souls. When temptations harrass, till my body almost taints, my Lord is present with me. And glory be to his name, I can count it a bleffing, when I am the most tried. I know it comes through him, to me his child, whom he eyes with earnest tenderness.

My fon is much bleft. He cries aloud for a clean heart, and attends the ordinances with keenness. Harriot is a proof of what the Lord can do in a child. Her prayers are indeed surprising. Many are struck at her consident petitions and boldness, in declaring her love to the Lord. My house is a heaven uppn earth. Hallelujah to the

Lord.

I am yours, &c.

M. W.

L E T T E R. XXII.

[To the Rev. J. Wesley.]

Dear Sir, May 30, 1760.

Hope your love will pardon my feeming neglect, in not answering you fooner. I was much affected with the trial you mention; but it is difficult to write, unless I knew the particulars. And even then I should be utterly insufficient for the task. But this I know, if temptations increase, God will give a proportionable increase of strength.

You are fet as a Mark for the devil and his children to shoot at, and that in every kind. You may expect it. And who would not be willing,

vez, more than willing, to bear all that men and devils can lay upon them, to have such fruit of their ministry, as God is pleased to bless you with? I trust, nothing will be able to induce you to shrink in any measure from the work that God hath set before you. My continual prayer to God is, that you may be, not only preserved, but blessed and strengthened, and made more than conqueror. O that simpathy of spirit! O that bearing one anothers burdens! Who can conceive it but they that feel it? I pray God to fulfil in me the prayer and defire of your foul. I trust he will still keep me a little child, and yet make me a Father in Christ. I cannot find, upon the closest examination, any decay in my love to God, or that I love him less at one time than another. I am now, and always, happy in God. Love him less le No, I cannot. Every repeated instance of his goodness, creates in me stronger returns of thankfulness and adoration, till I am many times lost in wonder, love and praise.

Time feems to me to fly exceeding fwift. Ifee, we are on the brink of eternity: and therefore long to make the very best use of the present moment. I find sometimes a kind of heaviness through temptations, but no fainting in my mind. Yet I have sometimes found, as if my mind would have cleaved too much to those that excel in virtue. But the Lord, by some blessed means or other, prevents it; so that in some sense, I stand alone, as shough there were only God and myself in the

world.

O pray for me, that he may fulfil in me all the good pleafure of his will, and make me just what he would have me to be!

Your affectionate and loving Sister,

RUTH HALL.

L E T T E R XXIII.

[To the same.]

Honoured Sir, May, 14, 1757.

Do not forget you, but bear you ever on my heart before the Lord. I often find communion with you, though absent in body. O the length of the love of Christ! it reaches through earth's remotest bounds, uniting the children of God in one, and joining earth to heaven. I find no defire to speak any thing of myself: but because I believe it my duty, therefore I do it. Yet properly, it is not of myself, but of God: for I am nothing; God is all in all! And such he is to me: he is all my desire, all my hope, joy, love, delight. Yea, the Three-One God, is my heaven on earth, and will be so for ever.

The entire refignation I feel, is that from which my greatest happiness slows. But this does not at all hinder my enjoying God, first in his children, then in the least of his mercies. The constant aim of my foul is, to give glory to God in the highest, and to establish peace and good-will among men: yet am I fully willing, that all I say or do should be set at nought, and forgotten by God and man.

From the relation I stand in to my heaven'y Father, I best conceive the relation I am in to you: and therefore cannot but long, that you may increase, though I should decrease. And O! permit me, from the sulness of my heart to speak: I know the Lord Jesus loves you, and that you are a chosen Vessel unto him, separated to plant and establish his Gospel. And viewing you in this character, I am not worthy to unlose the latchet

[53]

of your shoes. But if I may take the liberty to speak, as to a Christian Friend, I may ask, Do you love the Lord Jesus more than any person or thing? Do you find more happiness in thinking or speaking of him, than in thinking or speaking of any creature? Does your soul delight in him? This is what my soul desires for you: and I pray, that whatever is a hindrance to it, may be removed; and that you may be kept restless, till the full image of God be stampt upon your heart! I shall acknowledge it a favour, to have a Line from you: I desire you will continue to instruct, exhort, reprove, and pray for your affectionate, though unworthy Daughter in Christ,

S. C-

・ショスペイ・ショスイイ・ショスイ・・ショスイ・・ショスイ・・

LETTER II

[From the fame.]

Honoured Sir,

June 18, 1751

My foul must cease to love God, before I cease to pray for you. There are heights and depths in the Lord Jesus, that I cannot comprehend. Neither have I apprehended that for which I am apprehended of Christ Jesus: but this one thing I do; forgetting the things behind, I reach forth to those before, and am still determined, nothing less than All shall satisfy my foul. I find my love rises higher, and sinks deeper into him, in whom dwells all the sulness of the Godhead bodily. O I long to be

"Plunged in the Godhead's deepest sea,
And lost in his immensity!"

F 3

The Lord has lately given me a larger manifestation of himself, from which I find a fuller union with him. O who can explain the mystery? The more I have, the less I seem to have: the stronger I am, the more deeply sensible am I of my own weakness. The more I know of God, the more I see, that I know nothing of him in comparison. Yet does my soul centre in him, and rest in him continually. And yet I cannot rest; for I seem but just beginning to be a Christian. Let not me, who have just put on the harness, boast like them who are putting it off.

I am fully employed for my Lord; but do daily get time for meditation and prayer. I am more perfuaded than ever, that nothing shall, for one moment, hinder the Lord Jesus from loving me, or my foul from loving him, in time or eternity.

I am, dear Sir, your affectionate Child,

S. C.—

LETTER XXV.

[To the same.]

Honoured Sir, London, Dec. 31, 1757.

W HAT a wonderful depth is there in the Providence of God! We may well fay with the Apostle, How unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! But what we know not now, we shall know hereafter. And this we know even now, All things shall-work together for good to them that love God.

I am not insensible of my present trial. It is the heaviest and closest I have ever met with: and had not the eternal God been my refuge, I should have sunk under it from the beginning. But he is faithful, and as my day is, so he maketh my strength to be. I have no room to complain. I am not yet "forsaken of all men, and dying in a cottage." Neither am I as they who wandered in sheep-skins and goat-skins, and lodged in dens and caves of the earth. But I am ready. My spirit is resolutely fixt, "To suffer all his righteous will." I know nothing by myself, yet am I not here-

I know nothing by myself, yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. And surely he hath said, "I have created in thee a clean heart, and renewed a right spirit within thee." O the depth of Love Divine! I can say no more. My thought is too big for utterance.

I have no defire to give up my friends, but bless God for the good I receive through them. Yet if God himself cuts off the stream, he will lead me to the fountain. Therefore I am free from every creature; for God is all-sufficient. But I do not believe it is the design of God to separate us; only to purge away the dross of nature, that there may be a more firm and spiritual union, than hath ever been yet.

Indeed I grieve and joy on your account. I grieve for the trial you have had, as well as the many others which you must have. May the Lord bear you above them all! But I joy in this, that I believe the one desire of your soul is, to be wholly given up to God. And I pray God, that those who speak evil of you may be assumed, while they behold your good conversation in Christ. O that you may go on, through evil report and good report, denying yourself, in the minutest circumstance, wherein you are liable to get hurt, and continually watching the motions of your heart, till all that is in you is "Holiness to the Lord."

What-

Whatever is amis in this, you will forgive: and continue to instruct, reprove, and pray for your ever affectionate Child,

S. C.

·) m (co) m (co) m (co) m (co) m (co)

LETTER XXVI.

[From Mrs. S. R. to the Rev. Mr. Wesley.]
Bristol, Feb. 1, 1758.

Rev. and dear Sir,

Am thankful if my Lord continue to make me a bleffing to your foul. For O! how I long for you to be holy, in spirit, soul, and body! Has God fixt a resolution in your soul, to grasp the glorious prize? Do not you depend too much upon any creature? We must not say, "Lord, work by this or that person or thing. Work as thou wilt, and how thou wilt! Only finish thy work in my soul." O dear Sir, It is a good, but painful fight: indeed it is fighting up to the knees in blood. Nature will not submit to die. But away with it; crucify it; crucify it! "The fins that murdered God shall die."

Dear Sir, use much private Prayer, and much good will come out of all this. Let us stand still, and we shall see the great salvation of God. In the mean time, having our eye single, our intention pure, determined to be on the Lord's side.

O how good is God to my foul! I do not need fin to humble me. For he breaks me in pieces with his ten thousand blessings. I find a life that never dies; a hidden life above. Neither pain nor ease, smiles nor frowns, life nor death, can part me from my Love.

I am

I am fometimes tempted, because I do not labour more with my hands. But O! the thirst I feel for souls! I know not but the Lord lays his hand on my body in mercy, or I should have little time for retirement: for I could be speaking and going about all the day. O Sir, let us make haste to live!

The Lord grant you the desire of your soul upon me! O that I may be like my spotless Master! The thought makes my heart leap again. This is all I thirst for, and short of this I will not live. Jesus has purchased all for me. Pray help me by your prayers.

O my Father, look up! The chariots and horse-men of Israel! O for faith to lay hold on all the promises! Let us pray more than ever, and the Lord will keep us from every snare of

the devil !

I am your affectionate Child and Servant,

S. R.

のかおべくのうかべくのうかべくのうかべくのかかべくのかかべくの

L E T T E R XXVII.

[To the same.]

Dear Sir,

May 14, 1763-

Have wrote nothing more concerning Jenny Cooper. Nor has she wrote any thing of her last six months experience, except what may be found in her Letters. I have often wished she had: for during that time she ripened apace. She was favoured with much of the divine presence; and obeyed that command, "Hear ye him." She attended to the voice of her Shepherd, and her conversation

fation was in heaven. She lived as one redeemed from the earth, and of all the christians I ever conversed with, I never observed such fervent love to all, as I faw in her: and in the acquaintance I had with her, particularly the last fix months, I never faw any thing that had the appearance of evil.

It is a mercy that we are enjoined to be followers of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises. They overcame through the strength of him who loved them, and washed them from their fins in his own blood. And the fame Lord who is rich in mercy unto all that call upon him, has also undertaken our cause, and he who has delivered, and doth deliver, will continue to deliver to the end.

I praise the Lord I feel peace, and understand more fully the love of the Father, in giving his only-begotten Son, that whoever believeth on him may not perish. Jesus has truly opened a new and living way into the holieft. An open door is fet before us; we may enter in and find pasture. I rejoice in that word, It hath pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell, and from his fulness we receive grace for grace. O how sweet a life is the life of faith, which teaches us to depend on Christ alone for all we want: which faves the foul from all confidence in the flesh, while it enriches and fills it with love, peace, joy, long-fuffering. It debases, empties, and finks it into nothing, so that all boasting is excluded. There is hardly any thing so blest to me as reading the word of God, and sometimes I think I never believed the Bible till within these last nine months; every word feems fo fpoken to my heart; I fo feel, All is yours.

May the Lord abundantly bless you, and fill you with all his life and love, I often think that I

do not enough love and honour you, or fee the use God makes of you in his vineyard.

I am, dear Sir, yours, &c.

J. C. M.

L E T T E R XXVIII.

[From the Rev. Mr. Whitefield, to the Rev. Mr. Wesley.]

Philadelphia, Sept. 25, 1764-

Rev. and dear Sir,

OUR kind Letter, dated in January last, through the negligence of those that received the parcel, did not reach me till within these few days. It found me at Philadelphia, just returned from my Northern Circuit; and waiting only for cooler weather to fet forwards for Georgia. Perhaps that may be my Ne plus ultra. But the Gofpel range is of fuch large extent, that I have, as it were, scarce begun to begin. Surely nothing but a very loud call of Providence could make me fo much as think of returning to England as yet. I have been mercifully carried through the fummer's heat; and, had strength permitted, I might have preached to thousands and thousands thrice every day. Zealous Ministers are not fo rare in this New World as in other parts. Here is room for a hundred Itinerants. Lord Jesus fend by whom thou wilt fend. Fain would I end my life in rambling after those that have rambled away from Tefus Christ.

For this let men despise my name, I'd shun no cross, I'd sear no shame: All hail reproach!

I am persuaded you are like minded. I wish you and all your dear Fellow-labourers much prosperity. O to be kept from turning to the right hand or the left! Methinks for many years, we have heard a voice behind us faying, "This is the way, walk in it." I do not repent being a poor, defpised, cast out, and now almost worn-out Itinerant. I would do it again if I had my choice. Having loved his own, the altogether lovely Jesus, loves them to the end; even the last glimmerings of an expiring taper, he bleffed to guide fome wandering fouls to himself. At New-England, New-York, and Pennfylvania, the word hath run and been glorified. Scarce one dry meeting fince my arrival. All this is of grace. In various places there hath been a very great stirring among the dry bones. If you, and all yours would join in praying over a poor worthlefs, but willing Pilgrim, it would be a very great act of charity, he being, though lefs than the least of all,

Rev. and very dear Sir,

Ever yours, &c. &c. in Jesus,

G. WHITEFIELD.

LETTER XXIX.

[From the Rev. Mr. Wesley, to Mrs. S. R.] My dear Sister, Dublin, April 4, 1758.

O That I could be of fome use to you! Ilong to help you forward in your way. I want to have

your understanding a mere lamp of light, always thining with light from above! I want you to be full of Divine Knowledge and Wisdom, as Jordan in the time of harvest. I want your words to be full of grace, poured out as precious continent. I want your every work to bear the stamp of God, to be a facrifice of a sweet smelling savour. Without any part weak, earthly or human: all holy; all divine. The great God, your Father and your Love, bring you to this self-same thing! Begin, Soldier of Christ, Child of God! Walk worthy of the vocation wherewith thou art called! Remember the Faith! Remember the Captain of thy Salvation! Fight! Conquer! Die—and live for ever!

I am yours, &c.

I. W.

L E T T E R XXX

[From Mrs. S. R. to the Rev. Mr. Welley.]
Briftol, March 20, 1758.

Rev. and dear Sir,

ROM the ground of my heart, I thank God and you, for all your tender, fatherly care of my foul and body. I take it as an instance of the love of God to me: what could be do more for me than he has done? The Lord grant I may bring forth much fruit to his glory!

The things which formerly would have made me fly from him, now make me cleave to him. At prefent, through the tender mercy of my God, I find my foul loofe from all below; and the conflant cry of my heart is, "Father, thy will be

G

done."

done." I often examine, Whether my Affections do not flart afide, to any person or thing? But to this hour, (the Lord be praised!) I can say, to no Creature do I give the Love that belongs to Christ. As that was my besetting sin, I well understand the nature of it. I watch the least occasion, and were I to find any thing like it, I should give up all pretence of being saved from sin. For if there is a grain, there is a root. And then

my abode could not be long here.

I can answer the Questions you put to me, as before the throne of God. By his power, I do know how to fleer between extremes, of regarding you too little or too much. As a Minister of Christ, and my Father and Master, I do reverence and love you. Yet if God should fay, Do not write or converse any more; if he should show you it is not right; I am this moment ready to do his will: it is my meat and drink. If I was not thus free from every creature, I could not enjoy uninterrupted communion with God. I hope my will is brought into entire subjection to Christ. I find it a great thing to be his Free-man: to be entirely difengaged from all things here below. With man this is impossible: but with God all things are possible: seeing he has all power in heaven and earth. My heart's desire and prayer to God is, that I, and all his fervants, may keep ourselves from idols. May we always remember, that while we are here below, we are in an enemy's country: that our adversary the devil, as a roaring lion walketh about, feeking whom he may devour. If we keep this always in view, and look to the Lord for help, we shall, doubtless, be more than conquerors through him who hath loved us.

When I thought I should die, I songed to be gone. But when I found I should live, I was re-

figned. I had no power to chuse any thing; but I was often ashamed before God, for his goodness to me: most of the time I was much tempted, which shewed me the freeness of his mercy, and

my own unworthiness.

O how do I thirst for more holiness! I believe we shall need all the grace that God will give, if he send his judgments upon the land. How thankful am I, that I am free. O Eternity, Eternity! What is any thing worth, but a single and a pure heart: which may God give you and me, and all that seek him! This is the prayer of,

Yours, &c.

S. R.

L E T T E R XXXI.

[From Mrs. E. M. to the Rev. Mr. Wesley.]

Rev. and dear Sir, Potto, Nov. 4, 1769.

I Find the greatest reason to adore my dear Redeemer, for his love towards me, who gives me the sweet experience of the increase of his life in my soul. I find the Lord always before me; yet by different operations of his spirit. I see an insinite sulness in Jesus, and feel my heart drawn out with a strong desire for greater degrees of his love. I see myself the most unworthy, weak, and ignorant of all his creatures. My path is exceeding narrow, and my dangers daily great, yet the Lord is always sufficient, and I can trust him at all times. At other times I find my spirit lost in his fulness, and swallowed up in the ocean of his love. My

fool lies in the dust before him, while I desire all his creatures to praise his name. After such strong confolations I often find myself much affaulted with men and devils. In which moments I hear my Saviour whifper to me, "It is given to thee not only to believe, but to fuffer for my fake." - I then feel fuch a patient relignation of myself, and all things, into his hand, that I do not find a wish in my heart, but what I can facrifice to him, which gives me constant happiness, and a power to rejoice in all things. I often find the greatest danger in my most prosperous moments, both for body and foul; at which times the enemy is fure to whisper, now take thy ease; but I look to Christ for strength, to despise, and fight, and conquer all my enemies. As to my conduct, I defire to shun every appearance of evil, both in word and work. I thank the Lord who fo keeps me, that I know nothing by mylelf; yet by this I am not justified: for I look to be daily plunged into that fountain which is opened for fin and uncleanness; to be washed from all my pollution I cast myself entirely upon him, who saves me for his own name's fake, and truft to be swallowed up in his fulness every moment, for I know no end thereof.

I am, Rev. and dear Sir, yours, &c.

E. M.

LETTER XXXII.

[Found in the Study of the Rev. Mr. Joseph Belcher, late of New-England.]

Dear Brother,

YOURS 1 received, and thought on that question, being How to live in this World so as to live

live in Heaven? It is one of the common pleas of my heart, which I have often occasion to study, and therefore takes me not unprovided. It is hard to keep the helm up against so many cross winds as we meet withal, upon this sea of fire and glafs. That man knows not his own heart that finds it not difficult to break through the entangle-ments of the world. Creature-smiles stop and entice away the affections from Jesus Christ; creature- frowns encompass and tempestuate the spirit, that it thinks it doth well to be angry. Both ways grace is a lofer. We had all need to watch and pray, lest we enter into temptation. The greatest of your conflicts and causes of complaints, seem to have their original here. Temptations follow tempers. As there are two predominant qualties in the temper of every body, so there are two predominant fins in the temper of every heart. Pride is one in all men in the world- will tell you, familiarly, what God hath done for my foul, and in what trade my foul keeps towards himfelf. I am come to a conclusion to look after no great matters in the world but to know Christ and him crucified. I make best way in a low gale: a high spirit and a high fail together will be dangerous, and therefore I prepare to live low. I defire not much: I pray against it. My study is my calling, fo much as to tend that without distraction, I am bound to plead for, and more I defire not. By my fecluded retirements, I have the advantage to observe, how every day's occasions insensibly wear off the heart from God, and bury it in itself, which they who live in care and lumber cannot be fensible of. I have seemed to see a need of every thing God gives me, and to want nothing that he denies me. There is no dispensation, though afflictive, but either in it or after it, I G 3 find.

find, I could not be without it, whether it be taken from me or not given to me; sooner or later God quiets me in himfelf without it. I cast all my concerns on the Lord, and live fecurely on the care and wildom of my heavenly Father. My ways, you know, are in some sense hedged up with thorns, and grow darker and darker daily: but yet I distrust not my good God in the least. and live more quietly in the absence of all by faith. than I should do, I am persuaded, if I possessed them. I think the Lord deals kindly with me, to make me believe for all my mercies, before I have them, that they will then be Isaacs, sons of laugh. ter: the less reason hath to work upon, the more freely faith casts itself on the faithfulness of God. I find that while faith is steady nothing can disquiet me, and when faith totters nothing can establish me. If I stumble out amongst means and creatures, I am presently lost, and can come to no end; but if I stay myself on God, and leave him to work in his own way and time, I am at reft, and can fit down and fleep in a promife when a thousand rise up against me; therefore my way is. not to cast beforehand, but to work with God by the day: 'Sufficient to the day is the evil thereof.' I find fo much to do continually with my calling and my heart, that I have no time to puzzle myself with peradventures and futurities: as for the state of the times, it is very gloomy and tempestuous. 'But why do the heathen rage?' Faith lies at anchor in the midft of the waves, and believes the accomplishment of the promise, through all these overturnings, confusions, and feeming impossibilities. Upon this God do I live who is our God for ever, and will guide us to the death. Methinks I lie bece'n ed in his bosom, as Luther in fech a case, I am not much concerned,

let Christ see to it. I know prophecies are now dark, and the books are fealed, and men have been deceived, and every cistern fails, yet God doth continue faithful, and faithful is he that hath promifed who will do it, I believe thefe dark times are the womb of a bright morning. Many more things I might have faid, but enough. Oh! Brother, keep close to God, and then you need fear nothing. Maintain fecret and intimate communion with God, and then a little of the creature will go a great way. Take time for duties in private, croud not religion into a corner of the day: There is a Dutch proverb, 'Nothing is got by thieving nor loft by praying.' Lay up all your good in God fo as to overbalance the sweetness and bitterness of all creatures. Spend no time anxioufly in torehand contrivances for this world; they never succeed: God will run his dispensations another way. Self-contrivances are the effects of unbelief. I can speak by experience, would men spend those hours they run out in plots and devices in communion with God, and leave all to him, by venturefome believing, they would have more peace and comfort. I leave you with your God and mine. The Lord Jesus be with your spirit. Pray for your own soul, pray for Terufalem, and pray hard for your poor brother.

LETTER XXXIII.

My dear Friend,

Y OU ask me what I "think are the genuine "properties of an humble man." The question is very important; it deserves a serious consideration, and a full answer. You know I have not the ad-

vantages of age, and long experience, yet nevertheless I will tell my friend freely what I think are the marks and properties of one who is humble: and though I will not say but humility may discover itself in other ways, yet I will venture to affirm wherever the following properties are found in any one; he is an humble man.

He forgets not his former finfulness, and outward meanness under the highest spiritual discoveries, or the greatest advancement in fortune and

worldly circumstances.

He overlooks his own righteoufness, and depends intirely upon that which is of God, by faith.

The lowest and meanest good work, is not be-

He is forward to submit to every truth God has revealed, even those which flesh and blood are most averse unto.

He lives neither from, nor unto himself, but

unto and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

He highly prizes the least favour from God, deeming himself less than the least of all his mercies.

He never thinks himself good enough.

He smites and chides himself for small faults, as for great ones. He quietly bears burdens, and takes affronts without a noise.

He labours more to glorify God in afflictions,

than to get out of them.

He feeks not after great things. He fays a little will fatisfy nature, less will fatisfy grace.

He rejoices in the graces, and fuccess of others,

as well as his own.

He will rather bear an hundred wrongs, than revenge one.

Tho' he may be of the very best abilities, he

will not disdain to be taught by the meanest per-

He deems himself to have no wisdom to direct, or power to defend himself, without the light and power of grace.

He prefers every one, (that in truth he can) unto himself; thinking soberly of himself as God

has dealt unto him the measure of faith.

These are some of the properties of an humbleman. And my dear friend, who can sorbear admiring the amiable character! who can avoid wishing himself the happy owner of these blessed qualifications? Here give your heart full vent! Let all your soul desire this precious mother Grace. May the good Lord give you an abundant meafure thereof; then will your holiness and happiness also, be such as is wished, and heartily prayed for, by

Dear Sir,

Your affectionate Brother, and humble Servant.

opactopactopactopactopacto

L E T T E R XXXIV.

June, 24th, 1766.

Hope my dear Sister is pressing forward, still going on to perfection. The crown of eternal life is just before you. Jesus saith, be thou faithful anto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. Compared with this, what are all the toys of this life? What are the riches, gain or honours? yea what is life itself? Account it dung, for so it is, compared with Christ. O who would not love such a Saviour! "Jesus all the day long is my joy and my song." My life is hid with Christ in God:

And when Christ who is my life shall appear, then shall I also appear with him in glory! I cannot express how weak, helpless, and unworthy, I feel myself; yet Jesus careth for me, and helpeth me to cast all my care on him. His love is better than wine! O that he may fill your soul therewith! my dear, contend not about a name, but pray that your soul may be filled with the simple, humble love of Jesus.

I trust dear * * * * is growing in grace likewise, may the Lord make her simple and humble, and fill her with all the mind that is in Christ. Advise her to retire with Jesus, from the multitude: for he is the bridegroom of the soul, and the chiefest among ten thousand: that he would ever look on us, may give occasion to our crying out, Why me, Why me? O amazing depth of Love divine!

Lost in wonder gaze no more, Fall and filently adore! Peace be with your spirit.

I am your affectionate Sister

03-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13-200-4-13

LETTER XXXV

My dear Sister,

N Tuesday last I received yours, and do greatly rejoice that you desire to partake of that holiness, without which you cannot see the Lord with comfort. O that you may ever account all things but dung, that you may thus win Christ! Hold fast the beginning of your considence stedsast unto the end; forgetting the things behind, reach forth to those before. It hath never entered into the heart of man to conceive, the things God hath

pared for them that love him. But thus much you can conceive, that they are far, incomparably far superior to all earthly bleffings. O that your heart and mine may be abundantly more fen-1. Par 2.2 10 1 24

fible of their worth!

I find daily need to pray unto the Lord, to give me a deeper fense of the greatness of his mercies towards me, and of my utter unworthiness of the least of them. Accordingly I find my bleffed Lord Jesus, doth answer my prayers. know not how to declare his goodness! Let filence speak his praise! Meet me my dear love, at the throne of grace at ten in the forenoon, our Jesus will certainly meet us both, and all our friends who will join with us. I shall be glad to fee you all, when Providence makes my way plain.

I am your affectionate Sifter.

LETTER XXXVI.

My dear.

Nov. 22d. 1758.

RAISE God for what he hath already done; let those give thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed, and delivered, from the hand of the enemy: but you know a greater deliverance is at hand. What have you to do, but to fight your way through against the world, the flesh, and the devil? It is a good, though painful fight. Unless you yield, you cannot but conquer. It is true, you will first conquer by little and little: for "more of his life and more you have, as the old Adam dies." But there is also an instantaneous conquest: In a moment fin shall be no more. You are gradually dying for a long time; but you will die in a moment.

ment. O hasten to that happy time! Pray strive and hope for it. 1 1 7 8 2 3 8 8 8 8 8 8 8

I am your affectionate Brother, &c.

L E T T E R XXXVI.

21.2004

My very dear Friend, Dec. 1st. 1761.

Am by the kind and indulgent Providence of God, got fafe from the * * * * . And at my return, to heighten my joy, I met with your kind and christian epistle. I heartily thank you for the undeferved favour of making me welcome to your house, and attendance: but my dear Friend, how will my place be filled up and lack of fervices fup-plied? There is a very large harvest and but few labourers: and belides had as I am, I am not quite bad enough yet to be laid up in the harbour. I must take several voyages to sea, and endure many a storm yet, and when I am quite unfit for the ocean, I hope God will provide for me some such haven as you kindly offer, until he takes me up to the place of everlasting rest. Mean time I am unfeignedly desirous, and do often fervently pray, that I may be guided by an unerring Pilot, that I may neither dash against the Rocks, nor founder on the Sands, but (though shattered and weather beaten, and fadly impaired in my rigging) be full fraught with all the treasures of Heaven, that such a crazy veffel can hold, when I creep into the creek of privacy, to converse with him whom my fout loveth the refidue of my useless days.

If you find that thinking on fo worthless, and infignificant a creature, raifes your mind to Jefus Christ, or if you wrestle with God for me, your

thoughts will answer very valuable purposes; otherwise, if you saw all the weaknesses and folly which attend me, in the same disagreeable light I see them myself, you would never think of me,

without pity and commiseration.

I have had a very evident proof lately, that the Lord Jehovah reigneth, and doth what ever feemeth good in his fight: one would have thought that the doctrine which we preach would have met with a very cold reception in the place where I have been, and of consequence the Preacher of it the same, but, contrary to human probability quite the reverse has happened unto us both. The doctrine distilled as the dew, and sunk into many hearts; while many are enquiring what shall we do to be faved? some are saying what shall we do to be more abundantly holy? Blessed enquiries! surely the Lord will save, viz. justify the penitents, and give more, yea, fill them with righteousness, who hunger and thirs for it.

My own foul has often been watered from the inexhaustible fountain: but along with these happy times of refreshment from the Lord's presence. I have had many severe trials, and assaults from the enemy of my own soul; but I believe that all his malice shall devolve upon himself, and only make me more cautious, and awaken in my heart a more implacable resentment, and lasting indignation to him, and all his wicked ways. Let me have an interest in your nearest approaches to your Redeemer, and I hope I shall not sin against God in forgetting to pray for you: while I remain, Your ever affection ate Brother

and inviolable Friend.

opactorpactorpactorpactorpactorpactor

L E T T E R XXXVII.

My dear Friend,

June 23d, 1760.

Was just ready to think you had slighted me in not answering mine, when your acceptable epistle came to hand, and happily prevented such a surmise.

It gives me great pleasure to hear from my friends, whom I love: but the accounts you gave of yourfelf, gave me more than ordinary fatisfaction. When you can leave all unto the Lord's difpofal, doing your duty, you are certainly fafe and happy. Refignation to the will of God is a bleffed grace. The fure way to hell, is to follow our own will; but the fure way to Heaven, is to follow the will of God in all things. Our dear Redeemer says unto all his followers, learn of me for I am meek, and lowly in heart, and ye shall find rest to your souls. But we cannot learn this excellent lefton without making his will our law at all times. We should labour daily to die more and more to fense, and all fensible objects and enjoyments, retiring more into ourselves into the centre of our fouls, and there worship God who dwelleth in us, in spirit and truth. I know, my dear, you cannot have much outward folitude, and therefore you have more need of inward retirement, and recollection, that the hurry of business and company may not hinder your inward prayer, and mental worship of God. While your external fenses are attentive unto, and employed about the affairs of your station; let your soul attend to an indwelling God, and always hear him fpeak

fpeak unto you. Then it will participate more and more of the divine nature, and feel the most sensible enjoyment of the divine presence: And as this will be extremly delightful, so it will be mo-

rally perfecting above any thing elfe.

The last week but one, the Lord gave me opportunity to learn obedience by the things which I suffered; the last, he gave more health, and much of his loving, sweet, and powerful presence. These are the two ways he hath of purifying souls to himself; by the fire of affliction, and inward burning, and by the fire of divine love. The latter is more pleasant, but the former is more like the way in which he led his beloved Son: But it is not for us to chuse, let the Lord lead us in which way he willeth.

My dear Friend, aim at all that height of holiness which Christ hath purchased for, and promised to bestow upon you. The dear Lord will bless you, if you use that grace you have already received. I hope to keep you company in the heavenly journey. I am resolved through the grace of God that nothing shall hinder me. I long for all

the fulness of God.

"Oh! what is virtue, why had I, "Who am low, a taste so high?

Sure that God which has inspired this desire, will also fulfil it, in my poor heart, and in my friend's. When you are favoured with free access to the King of King's, think of, and speak for him, who is unalterably,

your faithful Friend, and humble Servant.

of parters y arters parters parters parters parter

L E T E R XXXVIII.

My dear Friend,

April 19, 1760.

Have often thought of you fince I left you, and it may be, you have not always forgot your unworthy Friend: Though I do not deserve to be thought of, nor mentioned, I rather indeed defire,

"To be little, and unknown, "Lov'd and priz'd by God alone."

I always confider myfelf, either kneeling before my Saviour as a subject before his prince, or standing in his presence, as a servant before his mafter, that I may hear what my King will grant of his princely beneficence, or what he will command as a mafter. His gifts are many, and great, and his commands are dearer to me than thou-fands of gold and filver. Sometimes I feel all my foul carried up unto, and fixed in God, as in its proper centre and place of rest, without much care or effort of my own, then all earthly things disappear, and all their relish, while all my heart is filled with love, and tears of joy streams down my face. Then nothing is disagreeable but the thoughts of returning again into this world. Oh! who can explain the bleffedness of these moments of abstraction! it is the beginning of celestial happiness, an anticipation of that exceeding and eternal weight of glory referved in heaven for those who love the appearing of Christ. At other times I come down a little from this supreme height of

joy and there feems comparatively fome distance between my beloved and my foul, then it spends itself in strong desire, and never ceaseth pleading,

till I lean again on my Redeemer's breaft.

I constantly defire to do and suffer something for my Lord; but alas! I am not able, without his help, to bear one cross, withstand one temptation, nor do one good work, so that he must give what he commands, and then I say "Command what thou wilt and it shall be done."

I imagine my friend to be growing in grace, and in the knowledge of God daily, I hope I have not thought amifs. Tell me, my dear*** When faw you him whom my foul loveth? Do you go forth and grow up as a calf of the stall? Is there more melody in your foul, from the sweet Turtle's voice that entertains your ears in the neighbouring groves, than from the inhabitants of the burgh? I conceive you answer, yes. But this is an unsatisfactory conjecture: put me out of suspense, as soon as you receive this, and be assured I am,

Your affectionate Brother, &c.

LETTER XXXIX.

My very dear Friend,

May 12, 1760.

Received your kind, and Christian Letter from the hand of my good Friend ***. It gave me joy to hear from you, and more especially so, in that it brought me intelligence of your spiritual prosperity, which answers my defines and prayers. As I have made mention of you in my supplications to God, so I shall now have more abundant occasion to thank him on your account.

H -3

As you observe it is an inseparable property of grace, always to excite our thirst for more. When our Lord said, "He that drinketh of the water which I shall give, shall thirst no more," He meant he shall not any more inordinately desire the perishable things of time and sense. But whose ever drinketh of that blessed life-giving water, shall ever say,

"Insatiate to the spring I sty,
I drink, and yet am ever dry:
Ah! who against such charms is proof,
Ah! who that loves, can love enough!"

Accordingly, they who have the largest and fullest communications of his divine goodness, and blessed presence, see, and feel most of their own littleness, helplessess, and unworthiness, and so do ever cry,

"I loath myself when God I see, And into nothing fall; Content if thou exalted be, And Christ is all in all."

I believe you have now learnt the happy art of devoting all you do to God, by a pure and fingle intention: and therefore continue in the fervice and worship of your Saviour, even when you are discharging the duties of your station, as when you are more immediately employed in devotional exercises. Yet nevertheles, get every moment you possibly can from your butiness to spend in private; for this is for ingathering, the other for expending. Privacy is for exercising more immediately the graces of prayer, love and thankfulness, and enjoying the closest communion with the dear object

object of your affections; and the incumbrance of business, for employing faith, patience, watchfulness, self-denial, and resignation, which are as necessary in their place, and altogether as acceptable to God as the other. In both let this be your motto, Whatever thy hand findeth to do, do it with

all thy might.

Your not having at all times the same degree of joy, may be accounted for, from the alternate exercise of the graces above. It is doubtless more joyous to commune with God in secret than to be more immediately employed in watchfulness, and felf-denial among a multitude. But it is an unfpeakable bleffing, and comfort, that in both circumstances, God stands in one relation unto you, even that sweet and endearing one of a father.

I thank God I am yet in the number of the living, whose names are written in Jerusalem, and my life is hid with Christ in God. I have had a tolerable state of health; how the report of my death was spread, I cannot tell: but had it been true, it would have been my unspeakable gain; and it will, (Oh! bleffed prospect) be true e'er long! Lord hasten the desirable period! Mean time let us in patience possess our fouls; and live by the day, the hour, yea the moment with God, not knowing what may be on the morrow: always standing prepared for that last and best scene of human life. When our spirits shall stand upon our quivering lips, ready to launch out into an untried eternity. May they publish as they fly, the blood of Christ cleanseth from all sin.

I am inviolably yours, &c.

LETTER XL

My Dear,

Nov. 3, 1760.

A Received your kind and welcome letter, I give you hearty thanks for your love unto and care of me: I shall always think it my duty, and an addition to my happiness, if I shall so behave as to deserve the continuation of your favour. I think the least I can do, will be to give you love for love.

The defign of our correspondence being improvement, in the divine life, what will be most to the use of edifying, will therefore be most agreeable to our intention, and I know it will be most pleasing to my friend. I have thought sometimes that nothing is more likely to obstruct or hinder our rifing higher into the life and love of God, than too great activity of thought, or too liberal use of the imaginary powers. The enemy it may be has the greatest access unto us at this avenue, and has most command of this faculty. If the things are quite innocent about which we think, yet that filence may be disturbed in which the foul ought, with composed recollection, to wait for the manifestation of the love of God: unrestrained excursions of the imagination, keep. the foul too much in action, unfit it for those divine impressions, which seldom come down but when the spirit is profoundly calm and silent. Seeing then there is fo great loss in indulging our imagination, even on these innocent subjects, we shall find it very requisite often to cease from those thoughts which are only the images of external things and extend not to spiritual objects. This practice excludes not that thinking which is natural to the foul, nor that general, constant fight, and apprehension which it has of God.

It is certainly of great use in the divine life to retire from the irregular workings of our fancy, into that filent awe that dares not move before the Almighty: this fits the foul for divine inlightenings, and spiritual embraces; for the more quiet we are, the less resistance we make to any supernatural impression; and the easier we perceive the beginnings of divine attraction, and so yield ourselves unto it. When the soul hath attained the power, frequently to throw itself into this filent state, (which power must be attained by habitual practice,) it will then come to clearer internal manifestations, and intellectual fights of the invisible world: many times receiving quickening glances from eternity, with those strong infusions of love, which often bring the soul into a rapture. The enjoyments of this state fully recompence the felf-denial necessary in the attaining it.

Again, in this recollected and filent waiting on God, we come more fully to perceive the true ground of our union and oneness with all the children of our heavenly father; and the reason of our having more close and intimate communion with fome, than others. The general ground of the union of faints, is that likeness which they have one to another, being all partakers of one, even a divine nature, and being cast all into one mould, by one spirit actuating them. The reason of spe-cial communion with some more than others, is, ist. By being begotten unto the divine life by one instrument. Had we lived among the primitive christians, we should have seen something of this: those who were brought to the knowledge of God by St. Paul, had a peculiar endearment to him, and to one another; and fo, no doubt, it was with

with those who were converted by Apollos, Cephas, and others, But even among these we shall find some, who are still more particularly endeared to each other. The reason of this is, 2dly, Their having an agreement in their natural dispositions. It is not improbable, that this was the reason of our Saviour's peculiar union with St. John. The whole bulk of believers are called the body of Christ; now as in the natural body, some bones are joined unto, and locked in one another in a peculiar manner; so in the mystical body of Christ, some of the living members are united, and their spirits locked, or mingled in one another, as. they all are not. This flows from the superior harmony, and fingular agreement of their nature and spirit. Grace does not destroy our natural dispositions, but rectifies them by that heavenly principle, which reduceth our spirits unto the highest persection, by bringing them to their primary model and frame. The more also we arise above the animal life, into the divine, and the nearer we are both to God and one another; the fitter instruments we become to convey the pure streams of the heavenly life, with whom we are fo united.

My subject having detained me so long, I have not time to say any thing respecting myself; but that I feel something of this happy union with you, and heartily defire to improve it. Believe that I love, think of, and pray for you. I hope I shall see you once again here, or else hereaster

for ever.

Lam unalterably your's, &c.

ランスく・・シスく・・シスく・・シスく・・シスく・・シスく・

LETTER XLI

My dear Brother,

Od. 17th, 1760.

HE christian union and fellowship I have often found with you, does not depend upon local fituation, but can subsist even when the subjects of it are remote from each other. Though I am now absent from you in person, I am intimately near you in spirit, rejoicing to think of your union with, and enjoyment of Christ Jesus. I hope my dear friend stands fast in that blessed liberty wherewith Christ hath made him free, and is not in any measure entangled again with the yoke of bondage. O prize liberty! Often think, now you have grace, how miserable you was wont to be without it. Only defire one thing on earth, to make your calling and election fure. Be a man of one business, and intention. Let Christ be all in all unto you: let him be your bread to feed you, and your wine to chear you: your fun to warm and enlighten you, and your shield to defend you: your rock to stand upon, and your hiding place from the wind: the fource of your happiness, the centre of your spirit, and the object of your undivided affections. Let heaven be full in your eye, Christ in your heart, and the world, (where it should be) under your feet. Be a companion of angels, and the spirits of just men made perfect, in your contemplations; a friend to christians in your conversation, and an imitator of the lovely Tefus in all your tempers. Be covetous of grace, ambitious of glory, and voluptuous in spiritual enjoyments. Be timorous of yourfelf, fearless of men

and devils, and undaunted in faith. Be little in your own eyes, high in the favour of the faints, and great in the effect of God. Be so great an enthusiast as to prize an inselt Christ, and so weak and silly as to seek all your happiness in God: though in your own esteem environed with involuntary infirmities, yet in the eyes of your spectators unreproveable. Such as none but devils and wicked men can hate, as none but envious and malicious creatures can malign, and as God, angels, and good men will never sail to love. Be an incarnate angel, a living instructor, and a friend of God. In a word, be a pilgrim on earth, a free man of the new Jerusalem, and a candidate for the highest

glory in heaven.

You may eafily perceive that I have a fingular respect for you, in that I would have you fingularly good: and that I may contribute all I can toward it, I intend through the grace of God, to help you by my prayers, and animate you by my example. God forbid that I should recommend any thing to you, which I do not purpose to practice myself. The dear Lord Jesus help me to love his name, and people, and fervice, abundantly more than I ever did. Ruth's behaviour to Naomi her mother, shall be my conduct to Christ Jesus, I say unto him, "I will not leave thee, nor return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go, and where thou lodgest, I will lodge; thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.". Though death might part Ruth and her mother for a time, yet even that shall, (I steadfastly believe) be a means of bringing me more immediately into the presence and enjoyment of him whom my foul loveth. The Lord make his face to shine continually upon the head, and heart, of my dear, dear friend; and give him peace

peace in this life, and everlafting joy in that which is to come.

I am, &cc. J. el San

L E T T E R XLII.

GRACE, mercy, and peace be multiplied upon you from God even our Father, and from our Lord Jefus Christ. I have often thought of you fince I faw you, and have also made mention of you in my prayers to God. I believe the Lord Jesus will abundantly bless you, if you ask enough, and waver not. You have exceeding great reason to thank God for what he hath already done, and as great encouragement to expect more. What a bleffing it is, you were not lost among the rich ones of the earth, but are faved among the tents, of Judah. What shall I say to induce my dear friend to be thankful? Ponder the loving kindnesses, and tender mercies of God in your heart. Think, O! think, what scenes of mercies have, interspersed shall I say? Nay: have filled, in one uninterrupted fuccession, your whole life! Let your heart, your lips, your hands move only to his praise. Think meanly of yourself, and that every thing God does for you, is infinitely more than you deferve. When you do good, and the fubjects of your beneficence are unthankful, or even make ungrateful, or unkind returns, commend the deed, and them unto God, who judgeth righteously, and who will not be unfaithful to forget your labour of love. Pray to Jesus to discover all the fubtle, and fecret workings of pride, felf-will, and

and unbelief, that may yet remain in your foul. Let not the least uncharitableness have any place in your heart; no not even toward your worst enemies. Be much in the exercise of love to God, and all men; and in resignation to the will of God. If men speak evil of you, you are never the worse; or if they commend you, you are never the better. We are no more, or less, than we are before God, always consider yourself standing before him, as a stone before the carver, entreating him to make of you his holy image.

Beware of the world. Be suspicious that it is intending to do you mischief, in one respect or other, if it possibly can: and therefore stand prepared, and fortified against it, as you would

against a formidable enemy.

I thank God I have had fometimes pain, and fometimes ease, since I left ***. I am in the arms of Christ: He putteth his right hand beneath me, and his left hand embraceth me. I love him, and will not go from him:

I cry, "Tis hell from thee to part;
"Press me closer to thy heart."

I shall be glad to see you again. Oh! that we may meet improved in grace. The good will of him, who dwelt in the bush, and who accompanied the three Hebrew children in the siery furnace, preserve and bless you for ever.

I am, &c.

[87]

مهمد وده بدر وده بدر وده بدر وده بدر وده بدروه

LETTER XLIII.

My very dear Friend,

Oct. 6, 1760.

AFTER my usual morning exercise, I am now set down with a design to appropriate some portion of my time to the agreeable employment of writing to my friend, whom I dearly love, and highly esteem. Who knows the powerful effects of christian friendship? The love which forms it, is stronger than death, many waters cannot quench it. It's stame ascends toward heaven, nor can it be confined by time, or space. How valuable is a faithful friend?

"The friendless owner of a world is poor;

"The world in purchase of a friend is gain."

I acknowledge myself indebted unto the kind providence of God, which first afforded me the benefit of your acquaintance, in which I find a real pleasure. But if our friendship affords such joys on earth, where many things occur to interrupt, and imbitter it; what delight will it excite in heaven, where all things tend to further and improve it? And may not this lead our thoughts a step higher? What is the friendship subsisting between created beings, compared with that fellowship which we have with the glorious Redeemer? The latter as much exceeds the former, as the meridian sun outshines the stars; for as they borrow all their lustre from the sun, so the friendship of christians derives its being from their union with Christ. Without this it would have its foundation in selfish principles, and carnal affections, and

I 2

its end in worldly confequences: The motives unto it could be no higher than the low things appertaining to the present time, such as beauty, gain, or pleasure; and it would of consequence ebb and flow, as they had, or had not, a good afpect apon it. Whereas the friendship of true believers is founded on the infinite love of God, fixed upon an immoveable basis, the similitude of their sculs; and conducted by inviolable integrity, to the end of mutual edification. It is not bound by time, nor fubject to decay: firm, and lasting as its foundation, the love of God. It is kindled in holy fouls by the breath of God, and preferved in life and vigour by the same, and so of the most noble, and excellent nature. A celestial plant growing on earth. The foil is indeed too barren, and the climate too cold, for its arriving at full maturity; but e'er long it will have its entire consummation, and perfect completion, in the heavenly foil, in the blaze of the Sun of Righteoufness, and in the climate of immortality. It is not dependant on the caprice and uncertainty of outward circumstances, and a local fituation. There are now many high mountains, broad rivers, and extended plains between us, but they are unable to stop the flight of our spirits, or prevent their mingling with each other. Oh! that our fouls may cleave more closely to the dear Lord Jesus, and in him to one another.

If I might be permitted to fuggest any thing by way of advice, I would say, read the best books, keep the best company, and hear the best preachers you possibly can. Secure God for your Father, his children for your companions, and heaven for your portion. Let your heart be full of Christ, your conversation seasoned with grace, and your eye stedsastly fixed on eternal glory. Let this

world be considered as an inn, holiness your high-way, and the new Jerusalem above, the end of your journey. Receive all, and do all the good you can while you have opportunity. Be a stran-ger on earth, of the household of faith, and an expectant of the kingdom of God. I pray God you may be a plant of renown, a polish'd shaft in his quiver, and a vessel unto honour. May you be the favourite of God's throne, and the delight and pleasure of his soul. In short, may you be Christ's follower on earth, his witness in judgment, and a sharer of his glory in eternity.

With regard to mylelf, my health is but poor, my body weak, and my ftrength little. My foul is dependant on Christ Jesus, loaths the world, thirs for more righteoufness, and longs for it's everlasting home. My aim is, the highest degree of holiness on earth, and the feat which is nearest to Christ in glory. Ambitious creature! Yet I believe I have one above me in this bleffed ambition; however I will follow hard after you, as you follow after Christ, while I remain, your inviolable Friend, &c.

obsections and the feed meters meters meters

TTER

My dear Friend,

April 20th, 1760.

1 Know nothing will give you greater fatisfaction, than to hear of the success of the Goipel as mong the helpless fons of men. And though I know you to be far from that credulity, which receives every report, yet you are too well acquainted with the fovereignty, and unlimited prerogative of God, who giveth account to none of his ways, nor is confined to one measure of dealing

with .

with his creatures; to reject every thing as enthufialm, cant, or delution, merely for having fome extraordinary and uncommon circumstances attending it. You know well that the divine Being hath his ways in the whirlwind, and his footsteps in the great deep, where we cannot trace them, and is as unconfined in his beneficence and grace, as in his might and power. If therefore what I am going to relate, bears the effential marks of his grace and goodness, and is consonant to his promises, we need not fear an unpardonable provocation in ascribing it unto him; but on the other hand, we may justly fear the worst of crimes, and the greatest of punishments will be the consequence of our slighting, or especially ascribing unto another

cause, what is so worthy of God.

About the middle of last month, a few honest people in a neighbouring town met together, as they had often done before, upon a religious occasion, to improve their acquaintance with their Redeemer, and (using all diligence) to make their calling and election fure. God who always countenances every well defigned undertaking; and never fails to meet with his people in the way of his mercy, when they are found in the way of their duty, was present in a very remarkable manner, where these two or three were assembled together. They began their bleffed exercise with finging an hymn, and in joining their fervent petitions, and offering them to the throne of grace, which is always easy of access to every faithful approacher. After deep recollection, complaints of the depravity of their nature, and their deep revolt from God, with intermingled thankfulness for their free justification through faith in Christ. broke the folemo filence. Convincing light from heaven shone upon their minds, and discovered at once.

once, both the present desects and impurities of their hearts, and the necessity of their being clean-fed from all filthiness of seels and spirit, and of their persecting holiness in the fear of God. Though an astonishing sight of indwelling sin, made them tremble, yet moved by an internal principle of grace, and the sacred influence of the Holy Ghost; and encouraged by the great and precious promises of God; through the mouth of one, they poured the full stream of their desires, in the attentive ear of their compassionate Redeemer.

And he who hath said, ask and ye shall receive, was present, and saithful to sulfil his promise. Upon the occurrence of these words in prayer, "Thou "God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, hear for the sake of thy Son, Jesus Christ," one said, (unable to consine the joy he felt, in his own breast) "Blessed be the Lord God for ever, and ever more, for he hath cleansed my heart! Praise the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me praise his holy name!" More like an inhabitant of heaven, than earth, he cried "Glory, Glory! Glory! be to God, he hath cleansed me from all unrighteousness."

Another, being in agony of prayer, spoke to this purpose. "I hold thee with a trembling hand, but will not let thee go: I see by an eye of faith, my Saviour turn to his Father, to his God, and my God! Now he turns his face to me!" &c. And in a little time he burst out in the same exstacy of joy and praise, as the former, saying; "Blessed be the Lord for evermore; he hath clean-sed my heart!" Repeating the same many times

over the on sub the and with the same is great out

A third was heard to fay, "To my own appre"hension, I am hanging over the pit of hell by
"a slender thread;" while another cried with a

loud and dismal cry : "I am in hell! I am in hell!

Save me! Save me, or I perish."

A fifth was quite differently affected, and with a voice full of melody, a countenance full of joy, and a heart full of happiness, cried "Glory be to "God for evermore, for he hath pardoned all "my fins!"

This continued for the space of two hours, some praising, extolling and magnifying God, in more exalted devotion than is common to the present state of things: others praying to their Creator and Saviour with unusual earnestness and servour. Some in the simplicity and warmth of their hearts said, as is natural for persons in such circumstances, "O that my husband, O that my children had been here to night! Others, O that my wife, O that my friends, O that all the town had been here to night!" This was a time indeed of refreshing from the presence of the Lord: (To compare little things with great) A second Pentecost.

If all the world our Saviour knew, in Marcall the world would love and praise him too!

The night following, the same persons assembled together again, and the power of the Lord was present to heal the wounded, to comfort the disconsolate, and to deliver those which were bound. As the God of all grace, whose mercies are new every morning, and repeated every evening, had greatly purified and enlarged the hearts of three the proceeding night, so he did the same for three more this night, and unto one he gave the knowledge of salvation, by the remission of his sins. Lord how wonderous are thy blessings, how stupenduous are thy works! Here we may say with as great propriety and with far greater wonder, than when we view the works of the creation:

These are thy works parent of good?" You may easily perceive that notwithstanding my natural prejudice, (unto which you are not a stranger) against every thing which has the appearance of disorder, or is in the least irrational; this has baffled my carnal wisdom, and fully gained the approbation of my faithless mind. It would do my dear friend good to fee what a furprifing change there is in the tempers and conversation of these highly favoured people. You cannot converse with them, but (if invincible prejudice prevents it not) you feel all your spirit exhilerated and your soul glowing with heavenly ardor, every grace quickened and all your powers strongly gravitating to the God of your salvation. The humility and meekness, the seriousness and gravity, the love and gentleness, which you discover in their artless behaviour, come with greater energy, and much better recommended to your conquered heart, than all that the most able orators can fay from the pulpit, upon these graces. You are constrained to acknowledge that God is with them of a truth.

I have already transgressed the usual limits of a letter, and trespassed upon my friend's patience, but I yet beg his indulgence, while I offer my hearty petitions to almighty God, in behalf of my friend and myself, for these divine favours

friend and myself, for these divine favours.

"O! thou author of being, and of all blessedness! Thou inexhaustible treasure of goodness!

Who didst create man in thine own blessed
image, and likeness, and has given us indubitable proofs of thy willingness, yea desire that we
should be recovered unto our unsinning state; and
who, for the same, hast made the most ample provision, in thy well beloved Son Jesus Christ;
look upon thy helpless servants, and for the
sake of him in whom thou declarest thyself well

" pleased, fulfil in us all that which thy own self

intendest.

" intendeft, in the great and precious promifes, "thou hast made unto us, and all who believe. ce Circumcife these hearts to love thee, with all our heart, and foul, and mind. From all our idols, and from all our filthiness, good Lord do thou deliver us, and for the glory of thy great name, let thy Son's precious blood cleanfe " us from all fin; that there may be no occasion " of stumbling in us, that the disciple may be as " his master, and that we may perfect holiness in "thy fear, that so we may be part of that church for which our dear Redeemer gave himself, that " he might present it unto himself, a glorious " church, not having fpot or wrinkle, or any " fuch thing; but that it should be holy, and without blemish; and we being as he is, even in " this world, may, with all his fanctified fons and "daughters, be exalted unto his throne, and enjoy everlasting blessedness in his presence. " Amen. I am

Your inviolable Friend in Christ Jesus.

Spiriters britaing britaing britaing 5% 2 LETTER XLV.

Dear Brother, Dec. 10th. 1760.

200 3 Th. 18. 12 1 1

YOUR profitable letter found me ill in a fever, from a violent cold. The state of my mind was exactly as you described. With amazement I cried out, surely these are the causes of my complaint! I immediately endeavoured to reduce your advice to practice: And what was the effect? O bleffed be God, I know not how, or where to begin to tell you! My burdened mind got free, as a bird out of a fnare: My cares were cast on my ever faithful Lord; my foul was stayed on him who is हें रहेलेंड हर है है है है है।

God over all, bleffed for evermore. My freed and enlarged heart, enjoyed his sweet, and precious peace. This state I have been in ever fince. my happiness increasing daily more and more. Bleffed be my adorable Redeemer, I have nothing to complain of; all is glory, happiness, and heaven! I have neither fear, nor care but how I may live unblameably in the presence of my Beloved. Now I every moment find, not only union, but communion alfo, with the Father, and the Son, through the Holy Spirit. I am fo elevated that I forget to eat my necessary food: Even now while I am writing, my foul is expanded to grasp the infinite. O if we were now together, how should we extol, adore, and praise our ever living, and ever loving Jesus! But alas! how barren is human language, let silence speak his praise.

How my dear Lord will deal with me, or difpose of me for the future. I know not, but I fay,

" Jesus, I come thy will to do,"
"I come thy will to suffer too."

But for this I have need of all the light and strength, and wisdom God will give me. O help me, help me all you can: Do not with hold from me any advice which you believe will be useful to me. I find retirement, solitude, and stillness to be very helpful, and now, (I thank God) I have better opportunity for the same than usual.

But while I speak of the goodness of God, how shall I describe my own helplessness, ignorance, weakness, and infirmity! I cannot describe it, but you can tell a little, by what you feel in your-felf. I am lost in thought! how can it be, that such infinite wisdom, goodness, love, mercy, and power, can join themselves, to such vileness and

poverty! Angels cannot tell! O my foul be content to feel, and enjoy, and fay was ever love like thine! Let me hear how Jefus deals with your foul.

I am your affectionate Friend, &c.

My dear Friend,

May 11th, 1760.

Now think it very long fince I heard from my dear Friend, I hope it will not be much longer before I fee you; then shall we be able to strengthen each others hands in God. By this time, I trust, the storms are pretty well over, and that you had comfortable meetings with Mr. C—, at your own house. I fent you a few lines by him.

Do you still outride all your trials? Do you grow more holy every day, by every thing you meet with? You will foon be harboured in eternal rest. I should be glad to have your understanding a lamp of divine light, your foul full of spiritual wisdom, and knowledge, as Jordan of water, in the time of harvest: I would have all your words to be full of grace, as ointment poured forth; and all you are, a facrifice of a fweet fmelling favour, without any part weak, earthly, or carnal. O may your Saviour, and your love, bring you to this felf fame thing Rejoice, foldier of Christ! child of God! walk worthy of the vocation wherewith you are called. Remember the captain of your falvation. Fight! conquer! die, and live for ever! What you faid was made a great bleffing to my foul, for this is what I long for, this is indeed being as a city fet upon a hill, and giving light to all about it. But O what weakness do I find!

Yet God is my strength: he enables me to go on day by day; living upon him, and looking up unto him. I have been tried since I came here, by God, men, and devils; through all I cry, Thy will be done. O my dear friend, it is well there is a day coming, that will make amends for all. While we look to the captain of our falvation, we need not fear what men can do, or say unto us. Pray for me, I have need thereof, having a weak body and soul; but my sure trust is in the God of strength, and power. Give my love to al triends, accept the same yourself,

From your affectionate Sister, &c.

L E T T E R XLVII.

My Dear,

March 28th, 1760.

Expected to hear from you much fooner than I did, however your letter was welcome when it came: you have greatly the advantage of me, you always know where I am, but I do not know where you are; yet nothing can part us but fin, and furely that shall never do it. Since I heard last from you, I have been very ill in body, and much tempted and grieved in spirit. I often look with longing eyes to my FATHER's house, and groan to be cloathed upon with my house from heaven; Yet I can always fay, My dear Father, Thy will be done. I find I am more an inhabitant of heaven than earth; few understand me, or are willing fo to do; however I am determined to stand or fall with Jefus, and not with the multitude. He is the life of my life, and the foul of my foul; I find fuch a friend in him, as my tongue cannot express.

Omy dear friend, I bear the burden of the Lord; I am pained to fee fo few willing to be conformed to Jesus. One is of Paul, another of Apollos, and another of Cephas, but who of Christ? how many make their religion to confift in outward things? how true is that parable of the fewer! only one fort of ground brought forth fruit, though four received the feed of the kingdom. Thefe things, with many more, are the cautes of my trouble daily. But what shall I do? labour to live to God (in a wicked world) in heart, and in all my conversation, and be ready to hear that welcome word. arife, my love, and come away. My foul at present, rests in God, and daily labours to be approved of him: in all I do, I look to him alone, I live on him alone, and I live to him alone, and fo am happy in him alone. This is the present state of my mind. Jesus loves me, he tries, and proves me, and leads me a way I know not: but it is enough that I remain in the Lord's hands, as clay in the hands of the Potter. As to the fight I have of myfelf, words cannot express: how weak, how feeble, how poor, how helpless, how ignorant! I feem to be: fometimes I think I do not know what I am good for! O love and mercy! O free grace! O infinite compassion! what shall I say! it is God; it is Jesus; it is the friend of sinners!

My dear love, labour, suffer, die and conquer! soldier of Christ, go on, and win the well-fought field. Keep your garments white and clean, fit for eternity. I pray God that this may be the lot of my dear correspondent, and your hearty friend,

who inviolably loves you.

L E T E R XLVIII.

My dear Friend,

Jan. 12th, 1761.

HOUGH we are absent in body, yet I trust we are present in spirit; and may the Lord Jesus give us more abundantly that mark of our being his little children, viz. our love one to another. God is love. When we are like our divine master, we shall be eminently loving also. Love indeed alone, I see, can conquer this rebellious heart. O that I could truly say, "I yield, I yield at last, o'erwhelmed by love, and fall, and own thee conqueror!" you bid me write freely; I will endeavour so to do. Indeed when I am writing it seems always, as if I was talking to my own heart, and restraint is intirely banished; but when I am in company with God's dear children, I find myself greatly unable to open my mouth, and so estimes I resuse.

" His righteofness to impart,

" By hiding it within my heart."

I find there is no other way of going on unto perfection than by laying afide every weight, and especially the sin which most easily besets us, and steadily looking unto selus. He who is the captain of my salvation, closs go before me, and would, (I know quickly destroy all his, and my foes, if I did but follow him sully: but, alas! how often does Satan either divert, or drive me from selus. The croud of my enemies are mightier than I, my courage sails, and I lose sight of my great high pries! Yet I have good reason to say, there is K 2

mercy in Christ for every returning finner. Though my heart is prone to wander from, and to leave the God I love, yet no fooner do I return towards him, than I find my Lord willing to receive me. I have been this last week past, much befet with wandering imaginations, and this, and the other was represented unto my mind: When I was faithful, and resolutely turned from the representations, the temptations wrought together for my good; but if any wife I gave way unto them they brought hurt and condemnation to my poor foul. I find it very hard to give up my whole heart to God, and it feems to me that if God was to command me to give it to any creature in the universe,it would not be half fo hard as to give it to him, who is altogether worthy of it, yea and altogether lovely. What a proof is this of the depravity of our nature, and total apostacy from our original rectitude, that we should be fo prope to forfake him who is the fountain of light, life, and love, and hew out unto ourselves broken cisterns which can hold no water! In Jesus there is a fountain of living waters, ever full and ever flowing; there we may drink, and yet no fear of its being exhausted. OI the riches of Jesus's love! may 1, and you be wholly taken up therewith.

I find at times, that my eye is evil, because Go p is good. O! how deeply am I fallen from all that is good. Lord give me to feel it yet more abundantly, that I may cry more earnestly to thee who art the giver of every good, and perfect gift; then wilt thou affuredly supply my wants. Thy promises are made unto those who believe, and pray; O that thou wouldst feat them all to my

poor foul.

I delign to fet apart some part of the Saturday, every week, for close examination of myself, that

by the light of God's spirit I may discover what saults I have been guilty of, or what progress I have made in grace the proceeding week.

Though we may never meet more on earth, vet shall we, (I trust) join in singing the song of Moses and the Lamb, which shall never have an end, but employ a whole eternity. O bleffed expectation of living for ever to prase Immanuel's dying love! Pray remember me at the throne of grace, reprove ficely whatever you fee, or fear amis in me: probe the wound to the bottom; that any evil which lies concealed may be brought to light, that fo I may come to the good Physician to be healed. O may you fink deeper, and deeper into Goo, till you be wholly loft in his fullnefs.

"Till he more of heaven bestow,

" And let the veffel break

Let your ranfom'd spirit go, "To grasp the God you seek."

So prays your affectionate Sifter, and humble Servant.

Teufday .

P. S. Mr. P-was this morning flruck with a palfey, which prevented our friend meeting with us: M. M. supplied the place: Gop gave me to fee myfelf very proud, and foolish; and that instead of falling at the feet of all, I wanted them to be at mine. O the preciousness of that blood which can blot out fins of fo deep a dye! But I want to be made inwardly clean: nothing I find but a new heart will do. I can truly fay I leath myfelf, but this does not bring hamility into my heart; nothing but Jesu's love can do that. Pray much for me, and the good Loke grant I may be earnest for myself. Adieu.

K 3

LET.

[102]

opine for for for for factory in fort in fort in

LETTER XLIX.

My dear Friend,

Jan. 20th, 1761.

Heartily thank you for writing fo foon: I trust to follow your advice. Sure my compassionate JESUS will not fuffer me to stop short of the mark, for the prize of our high calling, but his powerful arm will support, and help me, I trust to go toward perfection. I feel more and more I can do nothing, and that all my strength consists in hanging on Jesus. I feel often my own will as a mountain which feems to stand between my soul and Gop; but I know, if my spiritual Zerubbabel shall appear, it shall, before him, become a plain. I find power to carry my difeased soul to Jusus, for him to heal it, and I believe he will perfect his streng h in my weakness: I feel such a testimony of the faithfulness of God, that I cannot help believing he will feal all his promifes to my foul. I fee the word of Gop fo firm and steadfast, that it feems indeed I have fure ground to build upon. How car. I have furer, fince Irsus has fworn to destroy, and drive out all my foes before his face?

"My captain leads me forth "To conquest and a crown."

I find I come far short of being what I cught to be; and yet indeed I stand astonished at God's mercy to one who is so prone to leave him as I am? Whensoever I return unto him, I find him willing to receive me; when I fall at the feet of his mercy, I find free boundless compassion for ever roll in his adorable breast. He is the friend of sinners, and bleffed be his dear name, he is my friend."

I had a very great bleffing on Saturday at Brother G.—s. In the morning while at prayers, I felt such a witness that I should stand on Sion's Hill, and behold the fair beauty of the Lamb that died for all, as made me amazed! O what a bleffing is it, that there is an eternity, wherein to enjoy God, and aferibe praises unto him! Lord tune, and prepare my heart now on earth, that I may be more fit to join the blessed quires above. Take away every jarring string, then shall all be harmony and love.

I have just now joined a few moments in prayer with my fister, and both our souls were greatly refreshed: Our Jesus was with its indeed, and his power rested on our hearts. She seems to be rather

better, though still in pain and feverish.

M- has great confidence that God will give her a new and fanctified heart: fhe found on Saturday, while at prayer with Mrs. *** a furprising change in her whole foul, attended with an uncommon degree of happiness; and on Sunday at publie worship, these words were spoken to her heart with great power, my will hall be thy will, and thy will shall be my will. Afterwards she found power to give herfelf wholly unto her Maker, to be disposed of as he pleased: all her idols were taken away from her, and all those things which entangled her foul, are beneath her feet: she is brought into a submissive patient waiting for all the bleffings her Saviour has to bestow upon ber. Bleffed state! amazing goodness! and all these bleffings flow from the cross of Christ: 'tis his dear, and precious blood which purchases all things for us.

On Sunday Mr. ** preached from Gal. vi. 14, 15, 16. From which he took occasion to shew us. that by what CHRIST did upon the cross, he not only paid our debt, and made fatisfaction for our fins; but also procured that power, which when communicated unto us, from him, enables us to bear all the calamities, croffes, pains, and fullerings incident unto us in this vale of tears; and to crueify and destroy every lust, motion, and finful defire of the flein. He also observed that all our temporal enjoyare ats were purchased thereby, which observation has since greatly endeared to me the necessaries and conveniences of life which I erjoy. This I think is the purchase of my Saviour's BLOOD, the blood of him who is God, the blood of him who is the ebject of my love. O that I might feel this precious blood, which has procured my ford, and raiment, and every other bleffing of life, always fprinkled upon my heart. I find much want of fimplicity of spirit, for those Low rejoice with those who do rejoice, yet I cannot, (as I desire) mourn with those who mourn. I feel pity, and love to them, yet I have not that deep fense of their sufferings, which I apprehend I ought to have. O that this felf love was turned into the love of God, then would it flow more freely to my fellow creatures. O that I might cease from all felf feeking, and feek only to know Jefus Christ, and him crucified. May he bind my spirit to his cross, and fubdue my will, and make it fubject to his own and unite my foul unto himself. I bless God, I fee his hand more abundantly in all things, and therefore in some measure can in all things refign myfelf unto him. Tknow by that little, little rafte I have had, what a rest there must be, when there is a constant freedom from inordinate ware, evil desire.

desire, and every other sin: when all is folid joy. firm peace, and stedfast rejoicing in hope of that day when faith shall be swallowed up of fight, and death in immortality. Glory be to God that you, my happy fifter, enjoy this perfect liberty; but do you go on also toward your full consummation of blis! there is still much behind! reach forth unto the whole mind which is in Christ; till you have grown up into him your living head in all things.

I give God thanks, that he does make the barren wilderness, a garden of Eden unto you. Behold the holy Jesus! fee he holds out for you the crown of righteousness, which e'er long your Lord will give you the full possession of! O that we may both meet in those realms of bliss! this is the un-

feigned prayer of

Your affectionate Sister, in Christ.

(+ +) # # (+ +) # (+ +) # (+ +) # (+ +)

LETTER L.

My Dear Sister,

RETURN you hearty thanks for yours: and it is matter of praise that our dear Jesus made you useful unto any one foul, and that his gospel is likely to take place in that barren town.

I blefs the Lord for carrying on his work in my foul. On the left he fifth instant, the Lord did manifest himself unto me in such a manner as I never experienced before: it appeared to me as if I had been taken up into heaven, and the spirit peculiarly opened the scriptures unto me. My heart was abundantly filled with peace, and love and praise. These words were powerfully imprest upon my mind; "I will water thee every moment,

and keep thee night and day." And indeed from that time my foul has been as a watered garden: the Lord has broke down the wall of partition which stood between my foul and him; all that day I could truly fay there was nothing stood between God and my believing heart, for I saw the Lord, as it had been face to face. Ever since I find that the Lord has subdued all things in me, unto himself. O that he may destroy all that is, or ever would be capable of offending him, and I trust he will. I find Christ exceeding precious to my soul. In every action I can say, I do this unto the Lord: evil has not any power to hurt me, it would, but grace is superior, and Jesu's is love.

I find much happiness at this time, and a will linguess, that God should bless every soul before me, if it feemeth good in his fight. Not that I can be in the least contented without any of the blessings he hath to give: all my cry is, let the Lord be glorisied, and my Jesus exalted, and I ask no more. In a low degree I can say, thy will be done. And I do steadfassly believe it will not be long before he will bring my soul into the perfect liberty of his children. Bear me, on your heart, up to my dear Redeemer's throne. God has answered every prayer, but that for purity of heart, and he will surely answer that, Lord I do believe, help my unbelief.

Glory be to God only, for it is he who hath trod the wine-press alone, it is the Load of hosts, the great Jehovan, the Almighty God, the Prince of Peace, that alone can do this thing. Load thy arm alone can bring salvation! Olet the angel of the covenant descend, and roll away the stone of unbelief, and let me behold a rising God in my heart; that when the sin of Israel, and

of Judah is fought for, it may not be found. LORD fay amen to my hearty prayer. Help me SAVIOUR, speak the word, and perfect me in love.

My dear friend, go forward, I bless God for what you are, and what you do. Love Jesus yet more abundantly, for he is altogether invelve. See he offers you a whole eternity of love. He has made you a royal diadem, a crown of glory in his hand. He has numbered you among the happy few, who have washed and made their garments white in the blood of the lamb, and who shall walk with him in white, being wor hy. You have thus, far overcome, hold on a little longer, and you will sit down with our dear Redefmer on his exalted, and blis ful throne! the Lord give you all the mind which is in himse, and purify you, even as he is sure.

I am your inviolable Friend,

+>><\++>>><\++>>><\++>>><\++>>><\++

LETTER LI.

My dear Friend, Feb. 20th, 1761.

N Tuesday last we had a happy meeting, the power of the Lord was most amazingly present: he did indeed sit on my soul, as a resiner's fire, and was unto me as fullers frap. I was affured he was destroying the man of sin.

On Wednesday I wept tears of love and joy, most of the day: and in the evening I seemed stript of all self-sufficiency, and self-will; and self such propensity in my soul to cling to Christ, that I could compare myself unto nothing, more sitly, than a drowning man, who catches at every twig in his reach.

On Thursday morning as a few of us were at prayer, I felt my soul emptied of whatever defiled and burdened it, and a change paffed upon all its powers, then I rejoiced greatly in the Lord, but I could not fay I had a clean heart. Yet I believe I shall never more feel those evil tempers in my foul, which in times past have had a being in it. Since then at times it has feemed to me, as if I had been furrounded with the powers of darkness, yet though, in this sense, in floods of temptation, I find power to trust God, and cast myself upon him. I have had at some times more happiness and meltings of heart from infusions of love, than I have had these few days; but I think these have been abated by the pain, I felt from the furrounding temptations I just mentioned. I have furely tafted of my Lord's cup. It frems, as if my Saviour has given me an estate, but has not yet put me in full possession of it. I cannot think my foul has yet entered into the fullest rest which remains for the chi dren of God on earth. I cannot yet rejoice ever more, pray without ceasing and in every thing give thanks. Yet I do fay, thy will, O Lord, be done. I cast my foul on Jesus, and though I have fometimes questioned myself, whether I was not angry, or proud, yet upon the most so lemn approaches unto the throne of grace, and the most unfeigned defires offered up to God, to shew me how it was, I cannot find, that in these instances he doth condemn me, though the devil doth.

Saturday Evening.

Glory! Glory! Glory! be to my God, I can now fay the Lord has established my soul in his grace and favour more abundantly than ever! While I was conversing with one of my friends upon the deep things of God, and excellent privileges of the gospel, I was strengthened to believe

the great and precious promises, and felt the virtue of them, or had them accomplished in my soul.

In our little meeting, one asked me if God had fulfilled, that blessed promise unto me, EZEK.

EXECUTE: 26. A new heart will I give you. I durst not, could not fay but he had. While we were at prayer I was still farther convinced of the truth thereof. I could appeal unto my dear Redeemer: Thou half creanfed my heart! That bleffed promife was powerfully and sweetly applied to my joyous foul. Te are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. And ever since I have been enabled to rejoice greatly. O blessed Jesus, he is a precious Saviour! Bless the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me, b'efs his holy name, who redeemeth thy life from destruction, and crowneth thee with loving kindnesses, and tender mercies: who forgiveth all thine iniquities and healeth all thy difeafes. The good Lord is also greatly pouring his fairit upon many of your friends and mine. They are on the full stretch to eternal life. O what glorious gospel days do we live in ! May our lives be spent in praise and obedience, may our latter end be full of peace and triumph, and our eter-nity blifsful. So prays Your affectionate, but unworthy Sifter in Christ.

the said wood of written to the this could

My dear Friend, Feb. 28th, 1761.

Have nothing to tell you, but more and more of the goodness of God! amazed I stand! O wondrous love! my foul lies humbled in the dust! I can truly fay I think myfelf the meanest of all;

but Jefus has, (in me)defiroyed the works of the devil, and brought in everlatting righteoutness, and the effects thereof are quietness, and affurance for ever.

At our meeting to day the mighty power of God overwhelmed us! Sifter K. funk down in her chair and then fell to the ground, crying, " Lord this day feal me thine abode for ever! Deltroy my enemies for they are thine also. O come Lord Jefus! furely thou wilt come, and wilt not farry. We then kneeled down to prayer; the continued still to call on God with all her might for some time, till the Lord heard and answered. She then faid " praise God for me, he hath feated me to the day of redemption! The Saviour has "made me, all glorious a ithin, my name is written in the Lamb's book of life, and his name is written on my forehead! I am the bride, the " Lamb's wife ! O my Christ! Lord! I the vilest of. " all, but thou hast blotted out all my fins! O thy great power! I never did any thing but fin against thee till now, but I shall do thy will," I " shall now glorify thee in all things! Lord! fave " all my friends, ! Lord fave all the world!

My foul was truly affected with this, and funk down into deep humility before God. I faid, Lord, how hast thou raised up unto thyself, children even of these stones! O that I should be a witness of thy love! indeed my foul stands amazed! four in one house, who know Jesus, and the full power of his resurrection! O that we may adorn the gospel in all things, and be fully like our master, in meekness, and lowliness of heart. I see at a distance, there is such a height and depth in his love, unto which I have not attained, that it makes me long to improve in every circumstance, and thirst for more of that mind which is

in Christ: even for perfect holiness as much as

ever I did for freedom from evil tempers.

I frequently feel a painful sympathy with those fouls which are awakened, but not joined unto Christ by one spirit. And such a love to all the members of his mystical body, that I think I could willingly lay down my life for their fakes to bring one of them to the knowledge of Jesus. My soul is perfectly refigned unto the will of God, though I feel the strongest defire to depart, and to be with him, whom my foul loveth. I fee by faith a crown of glory held forth unto me, and the Lord bid me fight for it, and affures me of a conquest over all that thall oppose me. I am like a new born babe hanging every moment on him in whom my great strength lieth. Satan is continually tempting me, but I fee clearly when he approacheth to bring the temptation, the door of my heart is thut, and the enemy cannot enter in. I also discover, as the foul grows in grace, it gets farther out of the enemy's reach. My foot is let on latan's neck, and lalvation is appointed for walls and bulwarks. O that I may ever fland on an high hill, and have (as you express it) my enemies, as crawling infects at the bottom thereof. I defire to follow your advice and learn of all who are taught of God, and are simple of heart. When any doubt arises in my mind, whether, such a thought or word, or action, was finful; for a speedy, and sure solution of this, I turn from all things, unto God, and defire him to thing upon my understanding, and conscience, and convince me truly of what quality my actions are, and what spirit t am of; and he has always graciously answered to the great satisfaction of my foul.

On Saturday at morning preaching, I was telling the Lord that there was nothing but what I

17:352

would willingly give up for him; I had a strong impression that so it was, for, the spirit suggested, "thou hast given me all, for then hast given me "thy whole heart." It was also applied to my mind in the morning, arise, spine, for the light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. Lead! what am !! I am nothing; but show art all in all.

I am very glad, that God gives you to drink into his loving spirit, and that you rise higher, and higher into his life and likeness. O my dear, he has abundantly more to bestow! fet us join in bleffing and praising our dear Jefus, and incer at fome hour in the day, at the throne of grace. Glery be to God, we shall meet, e'er long ar his right hand, and see his lovely face; without a dimming vail; we shall join that enraptured number, which came out of great tribulations, and washed and made their rober white in the blood of the Lamb. We shall cast our crowns before his feet, and ascribe, salvation, glory, honour, and praise to God, and the Lamb for ever! Precious Saviour! O how rich, that grate which is fo freely bestowed; how amazing that love, which in-duced him to leave the bosom of his father, and empty himself of his glory, yez, and suffer death, even the death of the cross, that we, vile creatures, might be brought litto the tayour, and restored unto the image of God! Of that we may both love him more abundantly, until we rise to all the glorious height of humble love. And what will be the end? O rapturous prospect! corruption, will put on incorruption, and this mortal, will put of immortality, and prayer that be (wallowed up of praise! then will all be unfading, never ending blis: forrow and fighing thall flee, and trials, and temptations be no more! the dear Lord Jeius be near.

[113]

near to your heart, and make you faithful and fruitful; holy, and happy; then will your state be fuch as is wished, by Your ever loving, but unworthy Sister.

shadeshadeshadeshadeshades

throad any Le E. TiT E : Re LIII. 7

oily very dear Brother, March 10, 1761.

I Hope we are both agreed with Christ, according to the articles of peace propounded to us in a preached gospel. We have made him our foundation, and city of refuge; in whom we have res demption through his blood, the forgiveness of fins, according to the excellency and riches of his free. grace, wherein he hath abounded unto us, and all who believe on his bleffed name.

Now what prudential means shall we use in order to grow in this divine knowledge? as you are better skilled in this happy art, and further advanced in grace, and christian holiness, I think you should point out those means by which you attained the part of perfect love; and by grace I will low your directions. But as you asked the queil

I will venture to give you my opinion.

First, I desire to hear, read, mark, learn, and with a good spiritual apostle inwardly digest, God's most holy word, and make it a flanding rule

in all respects, of my faith and practice.

Vi Secondly, I defire ito pray with all prayer, priwate and public, mental and vecal, at all times, and in every place, and in every state, and circumstance of life; and also make my Maker's law the fubject of my meditations in the night feafon upon my bed.

Thirdly.

Thirdly, I defire to falt, of use abstinence, as my bodily health and constitution will admit.

Fourthly, I defire to communicate at all proper featons, but earnestly long for fanctified altars, holy ministers, and living communicants: Lord

how long?

Fifthly, I define to do good unto all men, friends and enemies, according to my little ability as the word of truth directs; and lay out my strength in his service at home and abroad, in the way and manner he shall point out, according to his uner-

ring providence.

Sixthly, I defire to hew Agag in pieces; to put away every Dalilah, and to facrifice every Isaac: If required, to pluck out every right eye, to cut off every right hand, to spare none, though ever to near and dear unto the old man: and I hope all this without partiality. In a word, I defire to put on the whole divine panoply, whereby I shall overcome all the infernal powers of hell and death: and after I have done all this, I defire to look over, and through all shadows, unto the eternal Saviour, who died on mount Calvary, with all the faith he has given me, till I be rooted, and grounded in love, and able to comprehend with all faints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height, and to know the love of Christ which passeth knowledge; that I may be filled with all the fullness of God. What can a worm do more to gain the prize? It my friend will take notice of any means I have omitted, or thew me better than I have mentioned. I will comply with his directions. I want to fave my foul, and that God's own way. I have already feen his wonders in the land of Egypt, in the red fea, and in the barren wilderness; and shalf I not fee his glory

in the land of pronisse! I cannot sear! his mercy endureth for ever!

I remain your affectionate Friend, but very unworthy Brother.

○ まそいかおれそいかされそいかかれそいかか

LETTER LIV

My dear Friend,

Feb. 28th, 1761.

A.Y. grace, mercy and peace, be multiplied unto you from God, and our Lord Jesus Christ; who is the fountain and foundation of all our blessimage. Oh! how highly favoured are we! God's image stamped on dust! when lost, redeemed by the blood of the Son of God, and now supported by his glorious love! O that we may never live beneath our privileges!

"Raise our groveling spirits up,
"To our calling's glorious hope."

My foul lieth in the dust before him, in whose sight angels weil their faces. I prove that the Lord delights in those who are of an humble spirit. I fink into nothing in my own effects, more and more, as I draw nearer to God, and become more like him. My dear friend help me by your prayers. I sincerely thank you, and God my Saviour, for the use you have already been ofto me: my God shall reward you seven fold for all your kindness to me! Did wo we have already been ofto me: my God shall reward you seven fold for all your kindness to me!

ri Ohlim that death may be written in large characters on every creature, year on all created good in this world, that we may even now anticipate the happiness of the next, and partake of the blis of those

who are before the throne of God, and ferve him

day, and night.

I have found a daily cross fince I came unto this place, from a quarter I least expected it, but it has been a greater bleffing to me, than I can conceive the want of it could have been! fo that I have had true rest, and more of the loving powerful presence of God, than for some time before. O let us praise the Lord with every breath!

I doubt not but my dear friend has had much communion with Jesus, since we parted. Is he not fairer than all the children of men? Yes: he

is altogether lavely!

My defire and prayer to God for you is, that you may fink deeper into him, and still be less in your. own esteem: and be filled with the truest tenderness and long-suffering to all the children of God, yea all the children of men. Our meeting again, I hope will be to our advantage; till then may the God of peace be with you.

I am your affectionate, &c.

delighted a strate will be the country of the formula.

***************** As fooligh a confliment in hand.

LisE to T. I Tes El Raisis LV gan ules

My dear Friend, May 2, 1760

विज्ञानी से से हिल्ला है। जिल्ला के स्वति है। Heartily thank you for your profitable letter, it has been of fingular use, and great comfort to my foul. I fee the more I have of the prefence of God, and the more I defire to have: the more I fee of his goodness, and less I think of my own, which hum; bles me to the dust before him, while I am lost in wonder, filled with love, and tears of joy. If bufiness calls me in the midst of this sweet and bleffed communion with my dear Saviour, which is often

the case, I leave you to judge how disagreeable company is at such a time, yet even then I teel my will entirely refigned to that which is my duty; I cast all my care on him, who careth for me, and I find him all-fufficient, a present help in time of need.

LI have not always the same degree of joy, for at fometimes I feel all my foul carried unto, and centered in God; that I am wrapt up in his embrace; but at other times I hang a dependant creature upon him, and fay in myfelf, it is a thousand times more than I deferve, that I can now call God my father and my love an and wor is is alig

When news came that you was dead, I thought what can I want for him which he now hath not, or for myfelf, but that I may be like him L could not indeed think it a crime to drop an indebted tear for one God had made fo ufeful to partion : the try's, and it are another alrobyen

But bleffed be God you are spared a little longer: and ask the unworthiest of human creatures: " tell me, when faw you him whom my foul loveth." He is prefent with ome, my dear friend, whom your foul loveth: I should think myself the most miserable wretch living, even in the midd of the greatest confluence of worldly bleffings, if he was absent for one hour.

He rol" Obritis hell from thee to part; to dista with Press me closer to thy heart!" rouli ware

And I thank the God of my life and falvation, I can answer to your other enquiry with fatisfaction, "Do you grow in grace?" I believe I do But O Lord, give me, give me to grow more abundantly like unto thy bleffed felf.

Pray for me, and if I may not fee you, write to me as often and as plain as you can. I God blefs:

you, farewell.

(tre cafe) I frey on the puter her puller of a company factor with a case, yet from the factor

b , vg : Ln EasTw Tri EilR , levinus lev out all my care on line, who care in for ed

My dear Brother, 19 18 18 18 Febro 1760.

HOM, for Christ's fake, I love, and efteem, wishing grace, mercy and peace, may attend you all your days. 101 have often thought of you fince I had the happiness to see you; and I hope you have not forgot poor me, who am less than the least of all saints." You knew when I was with you, my weakness, and the many trials I laboured under. "Tis true I have changed my place; but I have not changed my company, I ftill carry my wicked heart about with me, which I find to be deceirful above expression, and desperately wicked beyond comparison: the devil, and it, are causing me contimual trouble? I groan; being burdened! Oh! that Jefus would foon end this war within. Never did chafed harr pant more eager'y for the cooling fiream, than my weary foul for the perfect libertv of the children of God. Hope deferred, makes the heart fick. Oh! what an happy moment would that be, when I should be able to fav. I live! no longer, but Christ liveth in me, the fole mod narch of my pure, and fimple heart! as for all other things, I do indeed count them but dung and drofs, fo I may win Christ, and the prize of perfect holiness. I have too much fought water in broken cisterns, I now defire to to the fountain. I count money, and honours, and pleasures poor, little, empty, infignificant things a dram of grace is worth a thousand worlds. Oht give me grace, I alk no more millione bar histor. san

I hope my friend is going on towards perfection, forgetting the things behind, and the things prefent, which would alienate his mind from God, and stop the intercourse between the lovely Jesus, and his foul.

I was exceeding glad to hear the comfortable account you gave Mr.***, of the success of the gospel in that part of the vineyard where you are labouring. The good Lord increase it more and

more.

I am entered into another man's labours in this place, he hath prepared the way before me. I he Redeemer is carrying on a glorious work in this city: you would be pleafed to fee what a large congregation we have; on Sunday evenings it is computed there are four thousand hearers, and the fociety encreases weekly, and I hope these are but the beginnings of good days.

I beg you would pray for us, that in all things we may approve ourselves the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. I kindly thank you for the last advice you gave me, when you lest me in London, and I thank God he hath preserved me from falling into the temptation. I hope you will not fail to pray for me in particular, I am sure I do love and pray for you, who am

Your affectionate Brother, &c.

sentgenggbenggsenterbergericht im. Heis Cher eolgsver, or a lorer und L. R. R. T. T. T. A. L.

raina **L. E. P. T. LE**n Rand**LVIII** rain coi de la collina de mon iona

My dear Friend, is defin the scale May 3, 1760.

HE questions you defire me to resolve, are undoubtedly respecting one of the most important.

affairs of human life; and therefore deserves a folid confideration, and an ingenuous answer.

Ift. " Is it lawful for a believer to marry with

an unbeliever?

2d. " Is it expedient for a believer to marry with one of a different opinion in religion, and who worships God in a different place and mode

though a child of God."

With regard to the first : let it be carefully observed that nothing can be lawful which God has directly or indirectly forbidden: now I cannot conceive but he hath forbidden this; be not unequally yoked together with unbelievers, therefore it is unlawful. The first proposition will be granted. If it is said with respect to the second, that the apostle only forbids christians to marry with heathens, and his words affect not the present case. It may be answered they do affect the present case notwithstanding: for there can be no real, and specific difference between an unconverted person, though baptized in the name of Christ; and an heathen. The difference can only be in the name, and external things, which change not their nature and disposition, nor their real character with God, who judgeth not according to appearance, but according to the heart. Is an heathen an enemy to God by wicked works? So is an unconverted christian. Is an heathen an idolater? So is an unbelieving christian. He is either covetous, or a lover of pleasure, both which are idolatry. The heathen, and the merely nominal christian, act both from the same principles, and with the same intentions. Whereas there is a real and specific difference between a child of God, and a child of faran, the former is a partaker of the divine nature, 2 Peteri. 4 Has the Holy Ghost abiding within

him. John xiv. 17. 1 Cor. ii. 12. And Rom. viii 16. His body is a temple of the Holy Ghoft. and God dwelleth and walketh in him. 2 Cor. vi. 16. But an unconverted person with all the refinements of birth, education, and the form of godliness, is at enunity with God, being only born after the flesh, for the carnal mind is enmity against God. Rom. viii. 7. The devil worketh and reigneth in his heart. Luke 11. 24. Yea himself lyeth in the same, without God in the world. Eph. ii. 12. Now nothing can be more certain than that all are unlawfully married, whom God does not join together: and can we think that God will join a partaker of his nature, unto one possessed of the devil, or that Christ will unite one of the members of his mystical body, unto a limb of fatan? Can any thing be more unlikely, or more contrary to the nature and wildom of God.

Besides let us consider the evils which have fo lowed fuch unequal marriages, both in the antient and modern times, and we may eafily read the unlawfulness of them in the punishments entailed upon them. In the old world: the sons of God: i. e. the posterity of righteous Seth: faw the daughters of men; i. e. the descendants of wicked Cain, that they were fair, not that they were pious, and they took themselves wives which they chose, not which God chose for them: and what was the consequence? By and by, we read of an universal defection from God, and godlines. Gen. vi. 5. Then God jaw the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and all the indginations of the thoughts of his heart were only evil, and that continually. And what was the end and iffue of all? An universal corruption, brought on an epidemical defolation: God determines to de-M

stroy those who would not mortify the lusts of the slesh, but joined themselves with the daughters of Belial. Therefore the Lord said I will destroy from

the earth the men which I have created.

Though Sampson's wife, who was a daughter of the uncircumcifed, pleased him hugely for a time, yet his affections were foon alienated from her, and what was the end thereof I need not inform you. Judges xix. Moses himself, scarcely escaped being than of the Lord, for hearkening unto his Zipporah, and deferring the ordinance of circumcision. Exod. iv. 24. And you find Solomon, of a wise king, become an apish dotard, and of a pious worshiper, becomes a gross idolator, and all by means of strange wives. It Kings, xi. 4, 5.

When the old ferpent is in the heart of a wife who lyeth in your bosom, he has a fair opportunity of winding himself into yours also. Faithful Abraham had such a sense of this matter, that he could not die, and go to paradise contentedly, until he made his steward take an oath in the name of the God of the whole earth, that he would not take a wife for his son Isaac, of the Canaanites where he dwelt, but from among his own kindred. Gen.

xxiv. 3, 4.

How very few instances have we among our-felves in the present day, of the believing husband or wife, converting the contrary party; but how many inclancholy examples have we, of the unbelieving husband or wife, reconverting the other party to the world and the devil? and no wonder, that the serpent, and Eve twisted together, should be a cord strong enough, to draw any of Adam's posterity to eat of the forbidden fruit, as it did their father: neither is it to be wondered at, that God should withold his blessings from matches of Satan's making.

I therefore

I therefore conclude upon the whole, that it is far from being lawful for a believer to marry with an unbeliever; and therefore to be avoided by all who would escape the displeasure of God, and would have his blessing upon them in that sacred

The other question shall be considered, but not having leisure at present, I must exercise your patience till the next post.

I remain your affectionate Brother, &c.

L E T T E R LVIII.

My dear Friend, May 6, 1760.

I Suppose by this time you have had the opportunity of peruling my last; but I am at an uncertainty what your fentiments are concerning it; yet nevertheless according to my promise I will give you my thoughts on your fecond enquiry.

A " Is it expedient for a believer to marry with

one of another opinion? &c".

I think my dear friend, not in any wife: 'tis granted it is lawful, but it will be found to be high

ly inexpedient in these particulars.

ift. The greatest part of that spiritual strength and comfort, which should, and may be given and received between a christian man and his wife, will be loft, and a foundation laid for perpetual jarrs. and disputes. 1

Although there may be difference of opinion in a nation without breach of charity, yet there fearcely can be difference of opinion between man and wife, without alienation of affection. And the more fincere either, or both parties are,

the more earnest they will be to have their cwn sentiments regarded. Though the work of God is for the substance of it, the same in the minds of all men, yet it is not easy to say, what a difference, different opinions may make in many circumstances of it. They who are brought unto God by one system of doctrine, have a vein of enjoyments, a turn of experience, and a method of speaking peculiar to themselves; which does not so exactly agree with any other. And what an inconceivable loss must it be, if but some part of that help, which they might give to each other, is wanting. Nothing else can possibly make up their loss. If they are loving, good natured, and generous people, they may possibly live together without outrageous quarrels; yet alas, this is but a little matter toward that good they should do to one another, in the great affair or their salvation!

If you was to form an idea of the happiest couple in the world, you would conceive them to be of one heart, and of one way in all things, if possible, but especially in the matter of religion. A want of this, would give a notion of their want of happiness in each other, and you could not avoid thinking, but as far as they were wanting in agreement in their opinion, they would be wanting in

their felicity.

2d. Another thing which makes it inexpedient is an hindrance in their private devotion. Mutual prayer is most prevalent. If two, (says our Saviour) of you, shall agree on earth, as touching any thing they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father, which is in heaven. Matt. xviii. 19. But how much of the energy, and profit of prayer will be lost, when perhaps they think it right only to pray with a book, and the other judges it quite preferable

preferable to pray as the spirit shall assist, and give him utterance. How uncomfortable is this disagreement: how many sweet and excellent blef-sings are lost, for want of mutual prayer. It is a sorry condition for a woman, in a married state, to receive little, or no benefit from her husband's prayers in private: would not every woman which makes religion her business and happiness thank it the greatest loss she could sustain? and the disadvantage would be equally great on the man's part.

3d. Again; the same inconveniences would also occur in tamily as in secret prayer. There would be continual hinderances to the performance of that duty, without which every samily must live miserably, and exposed to the displeasure of God. Pour out thy sury upon the heathen, and upon the fa-

milies, which call not upon thy name.

4th. Let it also be observed, how uncomfortable and unseemingly it would be in public worship, for those whom God hath made one slesh, and who live as such on the week day, to part on the Sunday; and as foon, it may be, as they go out at their own door, to their public devetion, turn their backs and go different ways, as though they were utter strangers to each other. Who could bear the thoughts of this? if they love not one another they are most wretchedly miserable; if they do, it renders this separation more difficult still. But,

5th. What must become of the education of the children? this hereby, will be rendered almost impracticable. If the are both of them consciencious in their profession, they will be loth that their children should not be educated in the same way which they judge to be the best in the world, and in which they place, and find their supreme happiness. How hard will it be for a tender mother to see her children, brought up, before her eyes, in

M 3

a way the disapproves? and will it not be equally hard for the loving and obedient wife, to thwart her husband's counsels to his children, and caution them against that, unto which he warmly advises them? and yet one of these she must do. She has but this alternative either to disoblige her husband, or offend her conscience. It will be equally difficult to the husband to fee his children trained up in the way he would not have them to go; and yet he will find it difficult to grieve a loving and tender wife. So that between the two, the children will remain uneducated, for taught in their tender age, to halt between two opinions, and in their advanced years have no religion at all. Thefe things are of great weight with me, and I believe will be with every one who thinks of them. They will I hope ever deter me from taking fo indirect and dangerous a step. And I pray God they may have the same weight with my dear friend. I heartily commend you to the providence and direction of Almighty God.

While I remain your affectionate Brother, &c.

LETTER LIX.

My dear Friend,

June 14, 1760.

Received your very agreeable letter; it was Benjamin's mess indeed, and to full it was running over when it came to hand; yet I believe there was not any lost.

The last, and the former favours of which you speak, and for which you so heartily thank God, and me, are, in my esteem few and insignificant, the reason of this is, I look at them in love,

which

which never thinks it does enough, and you look at them in gratitude, which never thinks it makes fufficient returns: both are bleffed dispositions.

That, my dear friend, is the happiest way of deceiving others which you mention; to be better

in reality, than in appearance.

I never fear you being habitually unkind, or ungrateful, if it is at all so, it will be only when you are more so to yourself, by groundless reflec-

tion, than to any others. Append My of the

You defire me to help you all I can. The love I have for your foul, together with my own interest in doing good, are motives sufficient to induce me thereunto, without my dear friends solicitations. Next to my own growth in grace, and personally giving glory to God, nothing is more desired by me. Nor would any thing, besides the enjoyment of God, give me greater happiness, than to be capable of doing it.

"You think the being grieved, when those you love, behave unkindly to you, argues a defect in your holiness." If we would see this in a clear light, we must, ist. Enquire into the nature of the unkindness, 2d. Into the nature, and degree of your grief, before we can say whether it argues a want in, or is a branch of holiness.

If the unkindness of your friend, dishonours God, brings a scandal upon religion, and guilt upon his own conscience; then you have the dear Redeemer for the pattern of your grief. He looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of ther hearts. Mark 3.5. But if it only effects your own private character, or interest, or especially your humour and inclination; to be grieved to a degree of unhappiness, cannot but argue want of resignation to the will of God. For such an unkindness may be permitted

mitted by God Almighty for some good purpose, to you, and should not only be submitted unto; but thankfully chosen, 2d, If the nature, and degree of your grief is only such as assess from that sympathy you have with your friend, and which you would have had upon the consideration of so ungenerous an action done by him to any other, you could not be without this grief, but you must be without an hatred to fin, and affection to the suner, which will not consist with holiness.

But if it greatly wounds your quiet, disturbs your peace and hinders your enjoyment of God; it argues too great an attachment unto, and, it may be, dependance upon your friend: which cannot be without the foul, less, or more being drawn from its fixeduess, and full complacency in God; and inclining more unto other spirits than it should. In this case there is great need of mortification to the refined pleasure of particular friendships, and to know no man after the slesh, that the soul may more closely adhere to Christ Jesus, its true and proper centre.

Though you have been, without reason, kept from the benefit of assembling with your brethren in that particular way you mention, yet if you are hereaster permitted, I would not have you refuse to go. For 1st, it would have too great an appearance of captiousness, which you should be entirely free from: 2d, it would be in effect slighting an excellent means of improving in holiness: and 3d, it would look like resentment.

The best way of making the calumnies, and aspersions, felsly cast upon you, disregarded by others, and profitable to yourself, is to offer them up to God in a sacrifice of pure thankfulness, that you are accounted worthy to suffer any

thing for his fake: and by letting all your observers fee, by the whole tenor of your conversation, that there must be a strange force committed upon your pure mind, before you could be guilty of the things ascribed unto you. When this is the case, hard words will not break your head, but gladden your heart: and that dirt maliciously thrown at your character, will return upon those who cast it; while it will make your name more sweet in the ears of all who know you better, and love you more justly; and will also brighten your crown in the realms of immortal glory.

You see how I have unawares forgot myself; and almost consumed my paper, before I have said

one word about my own foul.

I have lately had a great deal of pain in my head, which has brought me very low in my spirits, and greatly dimin shed my stock of strength: But I do not urge this by way of complaint, nor yet as an apology for any defect in me. No: I thank the dear Jesus for all the pain I have felt; I dare say, if I had wanted any part of it, it would have been a loss to me. I know assuredly that all things work together for my good; even by this token, I love God.

I believe I have grown in grace lately, but not in the fame respects, I did some time since: not in joy and transports; but in humility, patience, and resignation: these graces I have had occasion, in a peculiar manner to exercise; which, tho' they do not so immediately usher in the harvest of joyous extasses, yet they will, they already do return with some degree of joy, and bring their sheaves of spiritual advantage with them.

This is my last, best, and most determinate resolution, to die, through the grace of Christ strengthening me, rather than intentionally grieve his holy Spirit. My bed, and the furniture of my room, the stones in the wall, and the beams in the timber of my habitation; yea the invisible spirits of every order, which attend my midnight hours and my noon day walks, are all witnesses of of the resolutions I have made, and repeated in their presence: and I do not only confirm them with the tears which now slow from my eyes, but I would, if it was expedient, sign them with the blood which runs in my veins. My God knows I fear nothing, but offending him, nor desire any thing but to be like unto, and with him.

My dear friend pray for me. I know no one like minded, who naturally cares for my foul. I thank God for the care you have expressed for it. It is not a hard talk to return the favour. I do not

fail to pray for you : who am a do of a do

Your affectionate Brother and Friend, &c.

Single to the state of the stat

By the help of divine providence, and the affiltance of your prayers, I came fafe hither last Saturday fe nnight. I was, and am still a good deal weighed down under the tense of mine insufficiency to preach the unspeakable riches of Christ to poor dying souls. This place is the feat of satans gaudy throne, the Lord hath nevertheless a few names

here, that are not ashamed of him, and of whom he is not ashamed, both among the poor and among the rich. There are not many of the last, though blessed be God for any one I tis a great miracle if one camel passes through the eye of a needle; or, in other words, if one rich person enters into the kingdom of God. I thank God that none of you are rich in the things of this world, you are freed from a dreadful snare, even from Dives's portion in this world. May you know the happiness attending your state! it is a mercy to be drove to the throne of grace even by bodily want, and to live in dependance on divine mercy even for a morsel of bread.

I have been fowing the feed that the Lord hath given both in Eath and Bristol, and I hope your prayers have not been lost upon me as a minister for though I have not been able to discharge my office as I would, the Lord hath in some measure stood by me, and over-ruled my foolishness and helplessness. I am much supported by the thought that you bear me upon your hearts, and that when you come to the throne of grace to beg a bleffing for me in the name of Jesus, the Lord doth in no wise cast you out. With regard to the state of my foul, I find, blessed be God, that as my day is, so is my strength to travel on, without minding much either good or bad report.

My absence from you answers two good ends in regard of me: I feel more my insufficiency, and the need of being daily ordained of Christico preach his gospel; and I shall value the more the worth of my privilege with you, please God I return fasely to you. I had yesterday a most advantageous offer made of going free cost to my own country, (i.e. France,) to see my mother, brothers, and sisters in the steff, whom I have not

Mh.

feen for near eighteen years, but I find my relations in the spirit are nearer and dearer to me than my relations in the slesh; I have therefore resused the kind offer, that I might return among you, and be comforted by the mutual faith of you and me.

I hope, my dear brethren, that you improve much under the ministry of that faithful fervant of God Mr. B- -, whom Providence bleffes you with; make hafte to gather the honey of knowledge and grace as it drops from his lips, and may I find the hive of your heart fo full of it at my return, that I may share with you in the heavenly store win order to this, intreat the Lord to ftir up your hunger and thirst after Jefus' flesh and blood, and to increase your defire for the fincere milk of the word. When people are hungry they will find time to go to their meals; and a good appetite doth not think that a meal a day is too much: as you go to spiritual meals forget not to pray all the way, and to feast your souls in hopes of hearing some good news from heaven, and from Jesus, the faithful loving friend which you have there; and when you return home, be fure to carry the unfearchable riches of Jefus's dying and rifing love to your houses, in the vessel of a believing heart; let light be attended with warmth of love. Be not you fatisfied in knowing the way to heaven, but walk in it immediately, constantly, and joyfully; be all throughly in earnest. You may impose upon your brethren by a formal attendance on the means of grace, but you cannot deceive the fearcher of hearts. Let him then fee your hearts struggling towards him, and if you fall through heaviness, sloth, or unbelief, do not you make a bad matter worse by continuing hopeless in the ditch of fin and guitte Up, and away to the fountain of Jefus blood, it

will not only wash away the guilt of past sins, but strengthen you to trample all iniquity under, foot for the time to come. Never sorget that the soul of the diligent shall be made sat, and that the Lord will spue the lukewarm out of his mouth. Get therefore that love which makes you diligent in business, servent in spirit, serving the Lord.

You know the way to get this love is, 1st. To consider the mercy of God; 2dly, be frequently, if not continually, plying this faith with all the attention of your minds, and fervour of your hearts, "Lord, I am lost, but Christ hath died!" 3dly, to try actually to love as you can, by setting your affections on Christ whom you see not, and for his sake, on your brethren whom you see; 4thly, to use much private prayer for yourselves and others, and to try to keep up communion with God, and

with your abfent brothren.

I beg, in order to this, that you will not neglect the affembling of vourfelves together as the manner of some is; and when you meet in society, be neither backward nor forward to speak; esteem yourselves every one the meanest in the company, be glad to fit at the feet of the lowest; if you are tempted against any one, yield not to the temptation, and pray for much of that love which hopeth all things, and puts the best constructions even upon the worst of things. I beg for Christ's fake I may find no division and no offence among you at my return. If there be any confolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the spirit, if any bowels of mercy, fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the fame love, being of one accord and of one mind. Let nothing be done through strife or vain glory, but in lowliness of mind, let each esteem others better than himfelf. Learnestly beg the continuance of your prav-

N

ers for me, both as a minister, and as your companion in tribulation; as in particular, that the Lord would keep me from hurting his cause in these parts, and that when Providence shall bring me back among you, which I hope will be this day fortnight, I may be thoroughly surnished for every good word and work. That the blessing of God in Christ Jesus, may crown all your hearts and your meetings, is the earnest prayer of, my very dear brethren,

Your unworthy fervant in the gospel

of our common Lord,

J. F.

P. S. I had not time to finish this letter yesterday, being called upon to preach in a market town in the neighbourhood. The dragon shewed some of his spite and venom to little purpose. A gentleman churchwarden would hinder me getting into the pulpit; and in order to this, cursed and swore, and took another gentleman by the collar in the middle of the church. Notwithstanding his rage, I preached; may the Lord raise in power, what was sown in weakness.

of hardest hardest hardest hardes

LETTER LXI.

PROVIDENCE, my dear brethren, called me fo fuddenly from among you, that I had not time

time to take my leave of you, and recommend myself to your prayers; but I hope the good spicul of our God, which is a spirit of love and supplication, hath brought me to your remembrance, as the poorest and weakest of Christ's ministers, and consequently as him whose hands stand most in need of been strengthened and listed up by your prayers. Pray on then for yourselves, for one another, and for him whose glory is to minister unto you in spiritual things, and whose forrow it is not to do it in a manner more suitable to the majesty of the gospel, and more prositable to your souls. My heart is with you nevertheless I bear patiently this bodily separation for three reasons.

I. The variety of more faithful and abler miniflers which you have during my absence, is more likely to be serviceable to you than my presence among you, and I would always preser your profit

to my fatisfaction.

II. I hope Providence will give me those opportunities of conversing and praying with a greater variety of experienced christians, which will tend to mine own improvement, and I trust in the end,

to yours.

III. I flatter myself, that after some weeks abfence, my ministry will be recommend by the advantage of novelty, which (the more the pity) goes farther with some than the word itself. In the mean time, I shall give you some advice, which it may be, will prove both suitable and serviceable to you.

ministry that Providence blesses you with: be careful to attend it with diligence, saith, and prayer. Would it not be a great shame, if when ministers come thirty or forty miles off to offer you peace and par-

N 2 don

don, strength and comfort, in the name of God, any of you should slight the glorious mellage, or hear it as if it was nothing to you, and as if you heard it not? See then, that you never come from a fermon, without being more deeply convinced of sin and righteourness? in order to this,

2. Use much prayer before you go to church: consider that your next appearance there, may be in a coffin; and entreat the Lord to give you now so to hunger and thirst after right-ousness, that you may be filled therewith. Hungry peaple never go fasting from a least. Call to mind the text I preached from the last Sunday but one, before I lest you. Wherefore laying ofide all malice, and all guile, and hypocrify, and envies, and all evil-speaking; as new-born babes, defire the facere milk of the word that you may grow thereby, 1 Pet. 2. 1:

3. When you are under the word, beware of fitting as judges, and not like criminals; many judge of the manner, matter, voice, or person of the preacher; you perhaps judge all the congregation, when they should judge themselves guilty of eternal death, and yet worthy of eternal life, through the worthiness of him, who stood and was condemned at Pilate's bar for them. The moment you have done crying to God as guilty, or thanking Christ as reprieved criminals, you have reason to conclude, that this advice is levelled at you.

4. When you have been at a means of grace,

4. When you have been at a means of grace, and do not find yourselves sensibly quickened, let it be matter of deep humiliation to you. For want of repenting of their unbelief, and hardness of heart, some get into a habit of deadness and indolence, so that they come to be as insensible, and as little ashamed of themselves for it, as stones.

5. Beware

s. Beware of the inconsistent behaviour of those, who complain that they are full of wandering in the evening under the word, when they have suffered their minds to wander from Christ all the day long. O! get acquainted with him, that you may waik in him, and with him. Whatsoever you do or fay, especially in the things of God, do or fay it, as if Christ was before, behind, and on each fide of you. Indeed he is fo, whether you confider it or not; for when he visibly appeared on earth, he called himself the Son of Man which is in heaven; how much more then is he present on earth, now, that he makes his immediate appearance in heaven. Make conscience then, to maintain a fense of his bleffed presence all the day long, and all the day long you will have a continual feast; for can you conceive any thing more delightful, than to be always at the fountain of love, peace, beauty and joy; at the spring of power, wisdom, goodness and truth? can there be a purer, and more melting happiness, than to be with the best of fathers, the kindelt of brothers, the most generous of benefactors, and the tenderest of husbands? now Jefus is all this, and much more to the believing foul. Of believe my friends, believe in Jefus now, through a continual now; and until you find you can thus believe, mourn over your unbelieving heart; drag it to him as you can; think of the efficacy of his blood shed for the ungodly, and wait for the fpirit of faith from on high.

6. Some of you wonder why you can't believe; why you cannot fee Jefus with the eye of your mind, and delight in him with the affections of your heart. I apprehend the reason to be one of

thefe, or perhaps attogether.

F. You are not poor, lost, undone, helpless, despairing sinners in yourselves. You indulge spinitual

ritual and refined felf-righteoufness; you are not yet dead to the law, and quite flain by the command-ment. Now the kingdom of heaven belongs to none but the poor in spirit; Jesus came to save none but the loft. What wonder then, if Jesus is little to you, and if you do not live in his king-dom of peace, rightecurness, and joy in the Holy. Ghoff's

II. Perhaps you spend your time in curious rea-fonings, instead of casting yourselves as forforn sin-ners at Christ's seet, leaving it to him to bless you, when, and in the manner and degree he pleases. Know that he is the wife and fovereign God, and that it is your duty to lie before him as clay, as fools, as finful nothings.

UI. Perhaps also, fome of you wilfully keep idols of one kind or other: you indulge some fin against light and knowledge, and it is neither matter of humiliation nor confession to you. The love of praise, that of the world, that of money, and that of sensual gratifications, when not lamented, are as implacable enemies to Christ, as Judas and Herod. How can ye believe, seeing ye feek the honour that cometh from men? hew then your Agags in pieces before the Lord; run from your Delilahs to Jesus resolutely; cut off the right hand, and pluck out the right eye that offend you: "Come from among them, and be separate, " faith the Lord, and I will receive you." Nevertheless, when you strive, take care not to make yourfelf a righteousness of your striving; remember that justifying righteousness is finished and brought in, and that your goodness can no more add to it than your ons diminish it. Shout then, " the Lord your righteoufness;" and if you are undone finners, humbly and yet boldly fay, " in the Lord have I righteousness and strength." When

7. When I was in London, I endeavoured to make the best of my time; that is to fay, to hear, 10ceive, and practife the word. Accordingly, I; went to Mr. Whitfield's tabernacle, and heard him give his fociety a most sweet exhortation upon love. He began by observing that when the apos-tle St. John was old, and past walking and preaching, he would not forfake the affembling himfelf with the brethren, as the manner of too many isupon little or no pretences at all; on the contrary, he got himself carried to their meeting, and with his last thread of voice, preached to them his final fermon made up of this one sentence, " My little children, love one another." I wish, I pray, I earnestly beseech you to follow that evangelical apostolical advice; and till God makes you alk little children, little in your own eyes, and fimple as little children; give me leave to fay, my dear brethren, love one another, and of course, judge not, provoke not, be not shy of one another, but bear ye one another's burthens. and fo fulfil the law of Christ; yea, bear with one another's infirmities, and do not eafily case off any one, not for fin, except it be obstinately persisted in

My sheet is full, and so is my heart of good wishes for, and strong longings after you all. I have just room to tell you, I hope to be with you in three or four weeks time. O let me have the comfort of finding you all believing and lov-ing. Farewell, my dear brethren: the Llessing of God be with you all; this is the earnest de-fire of

Your unworthy minister, not a winder of the design of the state of the

the fire of the granis sties

LETTER LXII.

Fo Mifs H

OU feem not to have a clear idea of the happiness of the love of Jesus, or at least of your privilege of loving him again: your dullness of private prayer arises from the want of a familiar friendship with Jesus; to obviate which, go to your closet, as if: you was going to meet the dearest friend you ever had; cast yourself immediately at his feet, bemoan your coldness before him, extol his love to you, and let your heart break with a desire to love him till it can actually melt with his love; be importunate, and get your Lord to avenge you of your adversary, I mean

your cold heart.

You alk forme directions to get a mortified fpirit; in order to get it, get recollected. Recollection is a dwelling with one's felf, and being abstracted from creatures towards God: it is outward and inward; outward recollection confifts, first, in silence, which cuts of Superfluous words, speaks of necessity, and that for the glory of God: secondly, in solitude, or a being wifely difentangled from the world, a keeping quietly to one's business, or a shutting the door of one's fenses; in an inward deep attention to Jesus' love, and in a continual care of entertaining holy thoughts, for fear of spiritual idlencis. Through the power of the spirit, let recollection be steady even in the midst of hurrying business. Secondly, let it be calm and peaceable. Thirdly, let it be lasting: Watch and pray, lest you enter into

into temptation. In order to this, beware of engaging too deep and beyond necessity into outward things, of being captivated or entangled in heart by any troublefome worldly define or affection; of wilfully committing small faults. Recollection appears vally necessary; because for want of it, prayer is useless, imagination and wanderings prevail, the heart gets loofe and roves every where whereas we pals easily from recol-lection to delightful prayer again. Without recollection, we cannot find out nor crush fin in its first risings; therefore it will break out in every unmortified person. To this I might add, that without recollection, we cannot know or deny ourfelves to any purpose. In recollection, let your mind act according to grace, it will probably lead you, either to contemplate on Jesus crucified, dying, rifing, interceding. Fourthly, watch your fenses, suppress your passions. Fifthly, keep before God, in respectful silence of heart. Sixthly. watch and follow the motions of grace, and feed on the promifes.

But take care here, 1st. To be more taken with thoughts of God, than yourfelf. 2cly, To consider, how hardly recollection is got sometimes, and how easily lost. 3dly, Not to use much forced labour to raise a particular frame. 4thly, Not to fret, tire, nor grow impatient, if you have no comfort; but meekly to acquiese and confess yourfelf unworthy of any, determining quietly to wait for the smiles of Jesus. The following motives may stir you up to the pursuit of recollection: 1st. We must forfake all, and die to all first by recollection; 2dly, Without which, God's voice can't be heard in the soul. 3dly, It is instrumentally a ladder (if I may so speak) to ascend

ascend into God. 5thly, It is the rendezvous of God and the soul. 6thly, By it, the soul gets to its centre; our of it, it is restless. 7thly, Man's soul is the temple of God: recollection, the holy of holies. 8thly, As the wicked by recollection find hell in their breasts, so faithful souls heaven. 9thly, Without it, all means of grace prove useless, or make but a slight impression. 10thly, Recollection empties the soul that God may fill it.

I give you these hints, not to set Christ aside, but that you may, according to the light and power given, take the stone and place it upon the chief corner stone: cement them with the blood of Jesus, 'till the superstructure in some measure

answers the excellency of the foundation.

LETTER LXIII.

My very dear Friend,

· desterbactorates

I Came to this p'ace on Saturday last, in company with Mr. C. and Mr. M. we had a good journey. We spent our time in conversing upon the things appertaining to the kingdom of God, in the most solemn and devout manner we could; and at intervals sing a few verses of an hymn, the whole attended with mental prayer, by these means we came here, not only with a good conscience, but forwarded in our spiritual journey. It is a good thing to have only one business on earth, to make our calling and election sure; and only one end in view, to glorify God.

We had a love-feast at * * on Sunday evening, at which there were near eight hundred precious

fouls present. Our Lord was with us, and it made the place where we were affembled the house of God; and the gate of heaven indeed. Oh! how amiable are thy tabernacles, thou Lord of hofts !

Most that were present had reason to thank God for the great confolation, and one received remission of fins I we parted on Monday morning with tears, tho? in expectation of feeing one another again shortly. That was fulfilled in us. "See

how these Christians love."

It greatly rejoices my heart to find a revival of the work of God in this place also. Brother M. is very lively, and preaches christian perfection with all his might, and several are stirred up to seek more holiness. On Saturday evening we had a pri vate meeting with those who desire to go on to perfection. Some present spake largely of receiving the accomplishment of the promises of God, by simple act of faith; and said believe, believe, altogether: I spoke my mind freely upon the neceffity of waiting for the fulfilling of the great and precious promises, in a diligent use of all the means of grace, in mortifying the deeds of the body, and crucifying the flesh with its affections and lusts: and vigourously doing good to the utmost of our power, and patiently fuffering evil, at the fame time having all our expectation from Christ, and our faith steadily fixt on the pro nifes, I offered this to their confideration as the most scriptural. and fafe way of growing in grace and arriving at the measure of the stature of perfect men in Christ.

I find much comfort and edification in the company of your friend. I thank God for her example, and advice. The dear Lord Jesus bless

and reward her.

My foul is at present thirsting for more of God: I long for all his fullness: I pray for your abundant dant prosperity; I wish the happiness of all man-

Let your heart be given every moment to God alone, and fave as many thoughts as possible from all other things, to centre immediately in him. Strive to be little in your own eyes, and also in appearance. Oh! that we may drink more abundantly into the humble, simple, loving spirit of Christ!

I remain yours affectionately, &c.

aford neckers and ordered and head and head and

L E T T E R LXIV.

Rev. and highly esteemed Sir, Aug. 10, 1741.

TLory he to God for his great goodness, for fparing me fo long, in the outward profession of religion without the power, to let me fee his great falvation through your preaching. I attended the field preaching at first, and not from curiofity; yet Mr --- 's preaching had little or no effect upon me. I used to say his discourses are irregular, yet at the fame time I was ravished with the hymn fung before the fermon, and often thereby melted into tears of love and joy. But it pleased God to come nearer my heart, and draw me by a sermon you preached at Kennington from Pfal. xl. 15. I was then convinced I never was in that ftate: another from you on the one thing needful, which I used to think I had chosen because I was outwardly religious, had the same effect upon me. I then faw clearly that to be religious, was to be renewed in the image of God. By the light my heaven'y Father giveth me I now perceive, when I look back at these things, how he was

then drawing me to my Saviour: for fometimes, when I was under the word, which I conftantly attended, especially when delivered by you, I have been in great joy, and thought well of my state, that I had faith and forgiveness of sins, at other times I doubted of it, yet was deeply convinced of my vileness, and deserving nothing but God's wrath and eternal damnation; yet I reasoned with some of our brethren that I might have forgiveness, and not have that feeling sense of it. Lord how prone man is to justify himself! I wanted them to think me in a good state, which only discovered my pride.

Some time after, I heard you at the barn at Deptford, preach on this very subject, which discourse took me all to pieces: I was quite unhinged. Now said I, to those along with me, I shall from this time sit down in the lowest room, among those who are just awakened. Yet such was the stubbornness of my heart, it would not permit me to join with my brethren in singing hymns, as we

came home.

I used to say, Mr. W. and Mr. N. are very credulous, to take you for saints, as soon as any of you can say you have received such or such a gift, and declare yourself to be justified why here is such a talking about gifts, if I was to receive a gift, I should keep it to myself, without making such a declaration. But God afterwards shewed me that herein I erred.

One time I argued with my brethren against being delivered from evil thoughts; but this the Lord was pleased to reveal to me the same night before our little company broke up. The words of our Lord came with power into my soul, even in a moment, by which I was convinced of this part of my mistake: Make the tree good, and its

fruit

fruit will be good also. I immediately acknowledged the same, and shall never again have reason to doubt of that.

Thus my heavenly Father led me on till the Sunday morning before Christmas day last, when he was pleased to manifest himself further unto me, and make me feel, and experience in my heart, the forgiveness of my fins. I may truly say he found me when I fought him not, for I know not a time when I went to the Foundery with more indifference: I used commonly to be there before the service began, but then I well remember I had not any warm defires in me. Mr. H-s was at that time discouring upon the love of God; unexpectedly, in a moment, as quick as thought, I fenfibly felt my heart open, I received his love, with a clear sense of the pardon of my sins; my foul burned with this manifestation, it was overslowed with love, and tears of joy streamed from mine eyes. I felt myfelf inexpressibly changed: all unbelief was taken away, and my foul united unto God.

I was in such a delightful state, that instead (as I purposed) of keeping this gift to myself, I now wanted the service to conclude, that I might tell those who seared God, what he had done for my soul. The hymn at the conclusion added to my comfort, which was.

" Now I have found the ground wherein,

"Sure my foul's anchor may remain," &c. I returned home very joyful, declaring what the

Lord had done for my foul.

I went in the forenoon to White Chapel church, where I met with an explication of what I had received. The whole service contributed to the confirmation of my faith. The Plalms for the day began, O give thanks unto the Lord, and vall upon

his name, tell the people what things he hath done. Never was my heart more lifted up! never did I read these lines in this light before! O let your songs he of him, and praise him, and let your talking be of all his wondrous works! The collect of the day greatly concurred, "Grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reproved." The epistle also made me reckon myself no more a stranger and foreigner, but a sellow citizen with the saints of the household of God. The gospel also confirmed me in the words of St. Thomas, I said my Lord and my God.

Thus good fir, I have given fome account of the great things God has done for me, and what I have already attained. Glory be unto his name for what he hath bestowed upon me. But alas! since then, I have oftner than once fallen into anger, which grieves his spirit. I am not yet, but I earnestly desire to be delivered from inward sin: it appears exceeding sinful; I feel my own helplessiness, neither do I trust in any thing past.

I often fay,

"Gifts alas, cannot fuffice,
And comforts a'l are vain;
While one evil thought can rife,
I am not born again:
Still I am not as my Lord,

Thy holy will I do not prove," &c.

I know my Saviour is able to help me, and I firmly believe he will carry on the work he has begun in my foul. I delire to wait his time and manner till I have full redemption, till I arrive at the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus: 'till I am fully renewed in the image of God; till I am made a partaker of the divine nature, till all old things are done away, till I am so born of God, as not to commit sin in any mea-

2 fure.

fure, till I am fanctified wholly in spirit, foul and

Body.

And may the God of glory preserve and bless your precious life long among us, and give you a double portion of his spirit; that after you have been the happy influment of bringing many, very many fons to glory, you may shine as the brightnefs of the firmament in the kingdom of your Father for eyer, is the prayer, Rev. Sir.

Of the unworthy A.

Sugar Sandaharahalandah To Take R. LXV.

10 m (10) m (10) m (10)

Rev., Sir, Dec. 27, 1742

Received your kind and pious Letter, and should have wrote sooner to acquaint you with my state, fince you was so good as to defire it: but the reason why I deferred it was, my being out of all hope of receiving any benefit from any means. I have wearied all my friends and correspondents with my vain complaints, and am now myself tired of complaining. The Almighty does not regard my languid finful prayers: he hath hid himfelf from me, and shut me up in thick darkness. My heart is hardned from his fear, nor can I fee my want, nor mourn my milery. I have not even a notional faith, nor any will, or endeavour to turn. The little spark of grace I once had is totally extinguished, I have not any concern at all. I cannot fee fin, nor can I pray from my heart, either for myself or others: yet do I make a constant use of all the ordinances of Christ: I would not willingly commit any fin, nor can I allow it in others, and am unwilling to bring a fcandal upon

the people of God. I should not think any duty too hard if my heart were but affected. But alas! woe is me, I am tyed down by a thousand, yea ten thousand chains, and can no more lift up my heart to God, than I can reach heaven with my

finger. My foul is quite dead.

I was sometime ago wishing to be in this or that place, and still as my desires for God grew weaker, would wish I was but as I was the year, or month, or week before: but now I cannot have any sense of my loss. The brethren here have prayed for me, but I am still more hard and more blind. I have no notion of death, or hell, or judgment, or eternity; nor have I any sense of the law of God. If at any time I have a faint remembrance of the grace I once had, how I was affected some years since, and find some forrow for the loss of my Saviour; or if a verse of an hymn affects me, and forces a tear from my slinty hear; yet it continues not, but is like a slash of lightning immediately gone.

I greatly long to fee you, or your brother here; perhaps the word might come again with power to my foul. I am yet alive, therefore I will not fay it is impossible for God to change even me; some miracle of grace may make even me a monument of mercy; I would tain see my wants, and mourn my sins, and grieve under the burden of my woe; for I cannot conceive it possible I should love Christ without extremity of need compels me to it. O writched foul, this is thy sad condition! I cannot find any way of returning, for I cannot repent; I have several times fervently prayed for one beam of light, but have found no

answer.

In fhort, I have taken a great deal of pains to destroy myself; the more I strove, the more I

3 was

was entangled. I know I formerly fought God fincerely, but when I endeavoured to give up my whole heart unto him, the devil laid all his mares for me, and I am now his captive: I have betrayed my foul by endeavouring to preserve it. Their condition is preserable to mine, who live in open profanencis: for were they once convinced of their danger, they would glad'y embrace the Saviour; but I have a double vail upon my heart: and if I perish my punishment will be far greater. When I look upon myfelf in this light, I do think there is not a more wretched creature breathing. I wander about like a defolate exile. I have lost my reason, and my understanding is taken from me. I have no peace, but a fearful expectation of judgment. Oh! that the Son of God would look upon me in my lost estate, and force me to be faved by grace! if I should be restored again I will prize his inercy; and furely then I shall serve him all the rest of my days. But, O'tis a sad thing when one cannot repent, or even sincercly desire it! my hands hang down.

I have a thought fometimes to east off the form, fince I have lost the power of religion. I would fain die, if death would fet me free; but I am not

willing to quit all hopes of heaven.

I beg you will enquire of the Lord for me, and wrestle with him in my behalf, and if my day of grace is not yet over, O beseech him to give me the comfort of his help again, and that his spirit me the comfort of his help again, and that his spirit may strive with me. I fent a letter to this purpose to Mr. M— a fortnight ago, but received no answer. Perhaps the Lord shewed him I was oft, and he might be unwilling to tell me so. But I beg Mr. W—s would join with you in prayer, and let me know what the Lord will say concerning me. I shall impatiently wan the answer. fwer, for I would fain know the work. I will yet wait upon the Lord, if I perith, I will not perish for want of asking: I will draw near unto God with my lips, tho' my heart is far from him.

Thus I have given you a description of hell upon earth: but I am confident you will not think much to labour for my foul, or angrily reproach my unprofitablenes, notwithstanding the good advice you have often given me, feems to be loft upon me. I have foun this to an unreasonable length, but I hope you will excuse my weakness,

Who am your most unworthy Servant, A. N. P. S. I have just received a most comfortable letter from Mr. M ---- d; it has given me hope

that I, even I shall yet know and love Jesus Christ.

and the state of t

L E T T E R LXVI. STORE THE THE PARTY OF THE STATE OF THE

Rev. Sir.

Know your love and care for our fouls is great, and therefore I fend you these few lines to inform you how the blessed Jesus deals with us; I find my foul grow stronger and stronger in the Lord daily. He hath given me to cat of the hidden manna, and the tree of life, and given me the white flone, with the new name written therein. which none know fave thefe who receive it : and hath revealed himself unto me, in the manner he doth not unto the world. My foul is joined to Christ. I can pray without ceasing. The love of God is abundantly shed abroad in my foul; yet I continually hunger and thirst for more. O how I de-fire to do the will of God on earth, as angels do it in heaven! the Lord hath given me to believe than -MON

that whatfoever I ask the Father in the name of Jesus he will do it for me. I feel his word and promise applied: he does give me what I ask. O that I could express the love I feel to God, and all mankind. I could freely lay down my lite for the falvation of any one finner in the world. Great and inexpressible is that love wherewith Jeius loveth us. Sweet to my foul are all his commands. If at any time I have any temptation to break any of them, my whole heart rife h up against it; and for the love I have unto the lawgiver, and to the purity of his law, I would rather die than break the least commandment. How can I offend so loving and gracious a Saviour-I wou'd not do any thing which might displease my heavenly Father. In all things wherein I fee the

will of God, he enables me to do it joyfully.

I am always less or more happy in the Lord. Indeed formetimes I think there is fomething like a vail which covers that great glory of the Lord, which at other times I see: but I then lie at the Saviour's feet, and wait till he gives me that fight of his glorious face again. I am never without him, but fometimes he does fill my foul fo much with his lovely prefence, that my body can fearcely bear it, and I cannot at all express it.

Within these few days I have had a peculiar fense of my unworthiness, and such a finking into humility as I have not always; fo that I think myfelf utterly unworthy to lie at the feet of Christ: if I could find any place near unto him, lower than this, I would be there. But he has honoured me with a place at his dear feet, and his wings overshadow me, and keep me from all storms. O that I could praise him sufficiently!

Dear Sir, remember me in your prayers, and praises: and may Jefus Christ continually bless

you. I believe he will. O faithful thepherd of the flock ! your feet are beautiful wherever you carry the glad tidings of peace. Blessed be your goings out, and comings in; your rising up, and your lying down. May Jesus be with your for ever and ever.

From your unworthy Friend in Christ Jesus, W. B. D. one start and the start of the star

LETTEREXVII.

Received your Letter, and I heartily wish the Lord may manifest himself unto you this day, and give you his spirit to bear witness with your spirit that you are a fon of God. I beg of you, rest not night or day, till you rest in Jesus Christ. Let me also entreat you to hear and cleave unto Mr. W. for I affure you he is a good man, and I, and many fouls in this country were greatly bleffed in hearing the word of the Lord from his mouth.

When I came down here, I found the people running from town to town, and not one in fifry knew what they went for: but when I told them what God had done for my foul, they cried, away with such a fellow from the earth, for he is not ht

to live.

Mr. I fent for me, and feemed much of-fended that I was fo bold, but the Lord pur words in my mouth that he could not gain ay: and indeed all that came to dispute with me, whether Pr_ns, or still ones, were not able to confute what I faid, though they would not be convinced by it. And though there was not a man in thefe

Darts

parts that would agree to what I faid, even when I proved it agreeable to the word of God, yet he has given me such a witness of his love that if all men in the world were to oppose me, they could not shake my soul. I rest on my Lord's words, for he has said, I will never leave thee, nor for sake thee. Seeing that the Lord hath made use of such a weak worm as me, and has given me to love all his creatures; so that I cannot defire the death of a sty or worm, and a burning real for all men's souls, I will run and not faint.

When Mr. W. began to preach out of the churches, in Moorefields and Kennington-Common, I was deeply convinced of my loft condition. and felt in myself the sentence of condemnation, when the dear Saviour of sinners spake peace to my foul: and ever fince he has continued unto me fome fight and fense of his love; though for a year or more I was fometimes brought very low, and at other times I have been so full of love, that tears of joy have flowed from my eyes, to think that Tefus would love and look upon such a wretch as me. A little before I came from London I was at St. Paul's, at the facrament, as I kneeled before him, the love of God was fo great in my heart, that I thought I should have fallen to the ground, and from that time I have had a steadfast confidence, and a lasting peace: and no other doctrine than that I heard from the beginning, hath any place in my mind unto this day.

I defire that you, and all the brethren would pray that I may stand fast unto the end. The Lord works very visibly and powerfully among us: we have fresh tokens of his grace every week, yea in some weeks fix or seven are brought to the knowledge of salvation by the remission of their fins; and many who have been despifers, are now thank-

ing God who hath opened their eyes. The Lord generally maketh a short work among us; some have found the glad tidings experimentally true in

three times hearing.

At my coming into this country, no man stood with me, but my name was cast out by professors and profane, so that I was like an owl in the defert; but a few who were bruised by the hand of God soon heard of, and received the doctrine of conscious pardon, and in a little time seven of them found it verified in themselves: but Mr. I—m reproved them for consessing it before the world: accordingly he sent for me, and desired me not to speak so boldly, it would make the country use us ill, I teld him if every man in the world was to cast stones at me, I would tell what God had done for my soul, and what he is willing to do for others: for I loved all mankind, and seared no man.

The people of the neighbouring towns have frequently fent for me, to hear of this new doctrine: for they were quite fure that no man could know his fins forgiven in this world. But I proved it from the written word of God, and from the doctrine of the church of England. In a little time many cried out, "Lord grant this thing unto me!" Our number of believers foon increased to thirty: then I found I must speak publicly among them. for the people thronged, and filled my house. In this I found cowardliness in my flesh, and craved for death, or that God would take my fpeech from me rather than call me to it: but still I found my mind full of matter, and when I spoke, the people started as if I had thrown fire-brands at them. So the Lord fetting to his feal, and owning the word, I had not any excuse; then I said, Lord, if thou sendest me to hell to preach to devils, thy will

will be done. At the people's request, I now preach every night in the week in general, and the work increases much, and yet I am (in a sense) alone. I want to have some correspondence with Mr. W—y, my heart is knit to him, as the heart of one man, and so are many of the children which God has called by my mouth. Some of them indeed falleth into stillness, and they say I have the spirit of conviction, but not the gift of building up of souls: but however those who sand fast as they received Christ, they are more holy and happy, and so I think as well built up.

I beg you would let Mr. W—y know how all is with us, and defire him to pray for me, for I owe my felf unto him: entreat him to fend me a letter, and let me know his mind of these matters. Give my kind love to all friends with you: I should be

glad to hear from you.

I remain your unworthy Brother in Christ,

J. N.ds

· phateshartesharteshartesharte

L E T T E R LXVIII.

Rev. Sir,

May 4th, 1742.

HEN you left Bristol I had a great fight of the promised land, and surely I did taste of the fruit thereof: but now it seems at a greater distance, yet I cannot doubt but my Lord will appear the second time, without sin unto salvation, and it may be very suddenly. O that I may be found watching! sometimes I find my foul so poor and heavy, so dull, and naked of spiritual comfort, that I have nothing left but a sense of pardoning love: Yet at such times I have found a greater resignation

relignation to the will of God, than at some

others.

I earnestly long to do the will of my heavenly Father. None but the fearcher of hearts knows how my foul thirsts to love and obey him. My fpirit groans to be delivered from the bondage of corruption: I want to be nearer to Christ and to become one spirit with him, in a fuller sense of the word, than I have yet attained.

Since the beginning of last week I have had, almost continually, a finking and depression in my spirit, attended with an inward trembling, which so affects my body, as if my life was departing from me. O that it might be a symptom of the old man's death. O that Christ might be fully formed in me. This close exercise of mind brings such a lowners of spirit, and inward mourning, that my heart seems to bleed with contrition, and I could be content to weep my life away at the feet of Jesus: in the midst of this I find settled peace,

and folid comfort.

In this state, I do not find I can ask, or defire joy or grief, light or darkness. but to be kept from offending God, and empowered to use, as I ought, the talents he gives me, that they may answer the ends of his glory, my advantage, and his people's good. Inever see the power of God more visibly, than when it is perfected in my weaknes, in doing the least good to any other: for many times I cannot help alking pardon of my Lord for my poor, yea finful manner of performing my duty in any respect; and especially in admonishing and reproving others: and yet the Lord doth frequently bless to others, those labours I have need to repent of my self. At the present I find such self-abasement, as makes me hateful to my self when others speak well of me.

I find

I find I can now declare my mind unto you with great freedom, as frequently I can in writing unto others; and though I speak from the overflowing love, and great abundance of my heart, yet I am afraid least this should be a means of their thinking of me above what I really am. I am so full of weaknesses and infirmities, that I fear least my convertation should rather be a stumbling-block, than an agreeable example. I have often reslected upon myself for my being less watchful at some other times, than when in your presence. If I always saw myself as seen by my maker, I should not be liable to these changes. I could at this time tell you the inmost secrets of my heart; and I could be willing that there were a window opened in my breast, that all the children of God might see every thing which passes there.

It is not so easy a matter to discover the state of another, by the strictest personal examination, as by a daily observation of their behaviour in their respective callings, how they spend their time in private, and whether they buy up every opportunity of doing good. If our foul is but yet partly renewed in the image of God, there is not any time for trifling; and if it is wholly renewed, there is not any inclination unto it, but an insatiate defire of doing every thing for God. They say, my Father worketh hitherto, and I work. O that none of us who have received grace, may ever be guilty of wasting our Lord's goods, or neglecting the improvement of the talents we have delivered unto us. But, O Lord, grant that we may be burning and shining lights, and adorn thy gospel in all things. O that I may be a pearl in your crown of rejoicing in the day of the Lord.

I'am your unworthy Friend in Christ,

A obsettebuttebuttebuttebutte

LETTER LX.

Rev. and dear Sir,

August, 23, 1742.

Defire to praise the Lord, I find he is still with me, and I trust he will continue with me in all my temptations. When the enemy comes in as a floody the spirit of the Lord lifts up a standard against him: when troubles are at hand, I go and fall down before him and humbly ask his help, and he comforts me with his love, and makes a way for my escape, so that I am able to bear them. I am happy beyond all expression when I feel and know that lesus loves me, even me, a poor, weak, finful creature: I am frequently unfaithful; and at every turn grieving the holy spirit, and yet his love is not taken from me, but very great toward me. I pray I never may be left to my own deceitful heart, for then I shall run into all manner of wickedness, but may I be kept by thy power, O Lord, through faith unto full fa vetion.

Dear Sir, the time, I believe is haltening on, when I shall rejoice evermore, pray without ceasing, and in every thing give thanks, for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning me. The hope of this is a bleffing unto me, it life my fainting spirits up, and quickens every power of my mind. Last Sunday I was at St Paul's, I selt the love of God so she d abroad in my heart, as I cannot express, and such sweetness, and joy in my soul, as my tongue can never explain. Indeed his name was as ointment poured forth: and this I can truly say

[&]quot;. Thy name a sweeter odour cast,

[&]quot;Than Lebanon with cedars grac'd."

I had fuch glorious thoughts and apprehensions of God as I never had in all my life before: and furely I had a taste of that perfect love of God, with which I hope to be filled to all eternity. O how I long for the meek and lowly mind which is also in Christ! then, only then shall I find rest to

my foul.

I have many trials and temptations, and fometimes I am afraid I shall fall by them. Without are fightings and within are feare; but I pray to be delivered from the plague of my own heart, which is worse than any thing else to me, and I find help. I beg you would also pray for me that I may not faint in the end, but that I may run with steady patience, the race set before me; always looking unto Jesus who has been the author until he become the finisher of my faith.

My master's behaviour is often a very great burthen and trial to me, yet even in this, when I look to Jesus, I am a conqueror. One or other of the still brethren are often with him, and I think he seems to incline to their way very much, he says there is much sweetness and love among them. When I tell him what I think of him, he tells me, I cannot see all things clearly yet, and what is fin to me may not be so to him: I think by this rule one might have an excuse for the breach of any commandment. That which is tinful in itself, is finful to every one who does it. But I leave them to their own master to stand or fall; although I know by experience, to be in their company, is hurtful to me.

I defire to know nothing but Jesus Christ, and him crucified, and simply to love and follow him whithersoever he goeth, through fire and water, and all trials he may permit to come upon me till he brings me into the wealthy place. I trust he

will give me power to deny myself, and take up my cross daily. I have yet many soolish, and hurtful desires; but the strongest is that of sollowing Jesus; and I say of the other, these shall he destroy by the spirit of his mouth, and by the brightness of his copearing. I am less than the least of all my father's children, yet I trust I shall be a jewel in the Lord's cabinet, and your crown of rejoicing in that day which is approaching. I should be glad of a few lines from you, if it was the Lord's will, if not, his will be done. May the Lord direct and bless you in all you do and say, and fill you with the blessing of the gospel of peace.

I am your unworthy Sister, &c.

E. H.

· Printe des printes p

L E T T.E. R. DE LXI. TW

My dear Friend, swarp gui riv oi kount mor

Itherto God has helped me! I still desire to be inwardly, and perfectly, sanctified, united to Christ, sitted with God, and guided by the Holy Gholt. I delight in God above all temporary good, yet I have not perfect love, I have not received the little child in the name of Jesus! My conceptions of christian perfection; may be sometimes too high, and at other seasons too low. The more I know of God and myself, the more I amsensible that I know little of either! Love is that by which I u derstand most of his nature. Light is that whereby I conceive best of his glory. OI what need of faith, to cast down reasonings! and of divine love to satisfy the empty and hungry soull Christian conversation has been eminently blest to

me; and now that I am in a great measure deprived of it. I pray that Jesus would manifest himself to me more than ever. May he convince me of what is wrong in my heart, and manner of life; and yet if he did not sustain me; this conviction would be intelerable! I hope you, and my other dear friends pray for me. O! that I may be found faithful. My kindest love to ____&c. peace; be with you; and may I see you again that we may praise the Lord together.

1 am your affectionate Brother, &cus

T. W.

L E T T E R LXII

My dear Brother,

HE late conversation we had, together with your favour in writing caused much unity of spirit with you. I have often thought the wisdom and understanding which God has given you, will prove in effect a missortune, unless you are careful to join with them the simplicity of a little child; since you must necessarily lose much of the sweet conversation of the simple followers of the Lamb from the very notion they have of you.

I know you clearly fee that all gifts without charity will profit you nothing, and I trust your continual, prayer to God is, that with all his other bleffings, he would increase in you abundantly

even this grace of the Spirit, grant den der land

I know the will of God concerning you is that you should be perfect and entire, lacking nothing. With respect to your present trials, you may remember I told you I was not altogether a stranger

to it, from the apprehension of its being e'er long my own case, and therefore I have mured myself to the loss of any or all things if the Lord call me to it.

One day in my retired moments, the language of my heart was, "Lord I cannot bear fuch and fuch a trial with the grace I have, I pray thee give me more;" and that scripture was applied with great clearness, "I will be a father to the fatherless, and defend the cause of the widow." O may the Lord give you to feel from those blessed words what he did to unworthy me: I had not the least scruple left, but was enabled fully to cast my care upon the Lord. I know my God shall supply all my wants out of his abundant fullness! doubt not my brother, but that he whose you are, and whom you serve, will be with you, and when you pass through the fire it shall not burn you, neither shall the waters overslow you: this dark and cloudy day shall e'er long end in sunshine! only be faithful, be obedient.

At present my husband and child are in a bad state of health. The Lord is visiting both your house, and mine; and this I am certain of, it is in great love to our sous! he will have us pass through the fire, till we leave all our dross, and come forth more pure than fine gold! May the gracious designs of a dear Redeemer be answered

upon us for his names fake!

My kind love to your dear wife, if in the land of the living: tell her the has reason to bels the Lord from the rising of the lun to the going down thereof.

He is cutting thort his work in rightcourners. He is about to take her from the evil to come! the angels are hovering round her, to do their last and most delightful office! To convey her fold into Abraham's bosom! then all will be broad eternity! all light! all love! then her happy spirit shall sweltly mingle with those around the throne, and sing hallelujah to God and the Lamb, for ever and ever. I trust our prayers to God for you will not be wanting,

From your affectionate Sifter in Christ.

LETTER LXHE

Dear and worthy Sir, July 27, 1

Very heartily embrace this opportunity of writting my mind unto you, to inform you what the Lord has been doing for, and in my foul. Since I was with you in Branford, we began our march, and such a one I never had before. When I came to my quarters the first night, I had not any place of secrecy for prayer: but I made a closer of the necessary place, and Christ made a paradite of it unto me. Here I met my divine master. He is no respecter of places, more than persons. I could have been contented to have made that place which was my closer, and my paradise, my bed also, for the inexpressible sweetness I felt in the presence and love of my Redeemer.

The next night when I came to my quarters, I was, if possible, many times more happy than before. O the sweet presence of Christ which I there found! I cannot forbear to speak of it, and yet an angelic tongue cannot describe it. What wondrous work is this he hath done in my poor heart! I am as if I was filled with the love of God, and swallowed up with the thoughts of God, and his love towards me! when I think of

his having fixed his love on fuch a vile unworthy creature as me, who by nature was as black as hell, I am melted into tears. O the love of Christ to poor sinners! He is fairer than the sons of mensyea he is the chiefest among ten thousand, and altogether lovely. I was going on in the broad way to destruction, but he prevented me by the blessings of his goodness: if he had not had compassion on me, where should I have landed? surely I must have landed in hell. O my dear Lord, how shall I mourn for my sins; how shall I praise thee for the pardon of them! consider O my soul the countless multitudes of benefits thy God has bestowed upon thee, and be thou consounded and ashamed of thy ingratitude.

I entreat almighty God to give me help, that I may press forward toward the mark, for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. For I am not to rest in any thing, or in any measure of grace attained on this side of heaven; but still be seeking after farther discoveries of Christ, matil I enter within the vail, where the wicked cease from troubling and the weary en oy an everlatting rest. O for perfect freedom from fin! yet it cleaves unto me in all my duties; I cannot get rid of it.

however I shall one day be free

I had only one in the whole troop, who would converse and pray with me, and he is gone after the other: the dog is returned to his vomis, and the sow to her wallowing in the mire; so I am lest alone among a company of bears and lions. But God is all-sufficient: he adds proportionate strength to my faith, for which I thank his dear name. I hope, dear Sir, you will excuse me in writing unto you, and take the trouble to read this, for I had no body to break my mind to. I would have got some body to have wrote for me,

to have done it better, but they would have thought me mad for writing fo much nonfense. If you would be fo kind as to fend me two or three lines; they would be fweet as honey to me.

Your loving Brother and humble Servant,

The control of the second of the second of the second

E TE TO TO E Rhol LXIV. ad them?

JOD has been pleased to make my journey much shorter than I expected when I left you. When I met my fifters in bind on Monday night, they all strove to comfort me under the cross. The day I set out two of them joined with me in prayer, and my soul was much comforted and strengthened: I refigned myself into the hands of God, looking upon invielf to be stript of all outward helps, I cast myself upon the never-failing, and great mercies of God.

It was on Friday I fet out, I found the Lord very present with me on the way. When I came to the inn on Saturday, I asked the maid whether they got time to go to church there, or no; fhe faid they were to have liberty to go to church, On Sunday I but that they very feldom had. went to church, but thought it strange to hear a few finging, and all the rest unconcerned in the matter. When I returned back again, one asked me how I liked their church, I answered, there were but a few people in it which was a want. He then began monstrously to condemn the minister, and weer he could make as good a fermon him-

felf. I told him if he was a preacher he would lead men to hell, not to heaven: his mouth was stopped, and he looked confounded, while all in the room looked one on another. After the evening fervice I fpent my time in reading, finging, and praying: my heart was in great peace, yet I could but mourn as a dove in my folitude. I feemed as a sheep wandered from the fold, or as a branch cut off from the vine, or a member from the body: my heart is so united unto my fisters in band, that when I am from them, I think part of myfelf is wanting. O the bleffedness of the communion of faints! I often think of the happiness my brethren and fifters enjoy, and it causes me to grieve that I am absent from them; which fometimes makes me fear that I love the children of God better than their Father, and the means of grace better than the will or God. It is enough that Jesus loveth me, and beareth me up in his arms. This fight and fense of God's presence made me ashamed of my grieving, and comforted me greatly: my heart was as melted wax, and my foul was much hum-

On Monday I spake freely to two women in the waggon, one of which was a Scotch woman; she told me the people of Scotland loved God, and kept the fabbath fo firstly that one must not carry water through the streets on that day. Indeed she had a good defire to be faved. I exhorted her to pray, and not faint, not even for wandering thoughts, of which she complained. When I defired the other not to swear, The told me I should quarrel with my husband, if I would not let him fwear.

When I met my husband he could not speak for joy to fee me; I was also very glad to see him, but did not feel that great flutter in my breaft, as I gid city

upon any fudden joy, before I was united to God. Many came to welcome me to Portfmouth, and professed to be glad to see me; but when I opened my mouth to reprove them for swearing, they

all fled away from me.

As foon as I was alone with my husband he told me he had been in very great dangers at fea : Lasked him, if he had been killed then, what would have been his everlasting state? " If I had died I should have been faved for the fake of Christ who died to redeem all men." I faid, do you think you deserve hell? "No, my dear, for I do not swear and game as bad as my companions. Ittold him; your heart is just the same with theirs, only the grace of God restrains you more than they; you have never done one good thing in your life, but has always finned against God, continually: he was greatly struck at that expression, his heart condemned him, and he began to relent, and asked if I had any petition to ask of God in his behalf. I prayed with him with great freedom and enlargement of spirit, and confidence in God; his eyes were melted into many tears, and he faid, "I am very wicked indeed. If I could live with you I fhould love God, but it is impossible on board a man of war. I faid, all things are possible with God, He is able to fave unto the uttermoft. either by land or fea. When he asked me to fee the Victory man of war, I told him if all the curiofities of the world could be brought together in one place, I would not lofe the time to fee them, I could spend it better. In short, I spake very freely unto him of the things appertaining to the kingdom of God.

He faid, he once read fo much till he was almost melancholy at the fight of his own wickedness, and had like to have gone into despair; he told the chapchaplain of it, who bid him leave off reading so much, and he would be well again: I told him the chaplain was not his friend, for that God was striving to bring him to a good state. He revealed his fins unto him that he might through penitence, and faith in Christ be forgiven. He said also, you once told me in one of your letters that you did not know till lately the nature of true religion, now you do: O that I might know the fame, but if we so much as go to prayer here, we are laughed at and reviled; and how should one know religion, and be acquainted with God, if one has not opportunity to enquire of him in prayer? I approve for the sear of being laughed at, for this would be the case if you were not on board a ship:

I, you know am in London joined unto a society of needle who are seaking the lord, and the men of people who are feeking the Lord, and the men of this world fay all manner of evil of us fallely. So it was ever fince the fall: perfection began in Cain, and it has been continued, in one way or other, ever fince. If you was in London, and rofe at five o'clock every morning, as I do, to hear the ferriptures expounded, the men who know not God, would think you mad therefore I fat we would then would think you mad, therefore I fay we must not be kept from religion by a little foolish laughter, or if we should suffer greater inconveniencies.

was at Portsmouth only one day, and then set out for London again. I was in many temptations, but I prayed unto the Lord, and he strengthened me. First, satin tempted me to think my friends did not love me, but I thought if God loves me, it is enough: then he tempted me to laugh at idle things, and to say light words, I cried unto the Lord, Lord save me or I perish, and I found help in time of need. There were but two persons in company with me, I speak of their swearing

agai

again and again, but with little success. A stageplayer came in by the way, when I reproved him, he faid nothing, but feemed in much confusion.

When I came home my spirit rejoiced greatly. O how I love the ordinances and people of God! I have a small trial, in want of work, but the trouble of it does not tarry long, I fly unto the Saviour, and he taketh it away. Yet the thoughts of my poor husband's condition return upon me, and fo oppress me that I am well nigh overcome. My foul is wonderfully drawn out in agonizing prayer for him, It may be the Lord will have compai-

fion on him. Cries, and tears, and prayers shall not be wanting in his behalf.

Finally, the Lord, sheweth me that my heart is polluted with all manner of fin; I draw near unto him as a man full of difeafes to a phylician from whom he expects help. I doubt not but his blood will heal all my maladies, and make me throughly whole. Now, when I pray my heart appeareth fo unclean, compared with the holiness of my Maker, that I am ashamed, and blush before him, while I remain in profound filence, quite helpless at his feet. Here I desire to be, here I am determined to wait, till the Lord maketh me as he will. Dear Sir, pray for

Your weakest daughter in Christ,

spingerphotos sugar but of said to 1 not suit

L. E.T. T. E. R. LXVIII ien. weol sor his

Rev. Sir.

London, July 5, 1742.

HE following lines are the refult of great joy which I almost continually feel in my heart: the Lord is now reviving and carrying on his work in my foul. I know that my Redeemer fiveth, I teel that I have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of my fins. His spirit is continually bearing witness with my spirit, that I am a child of God. I have not any doubts or fears respecting my state. I feel a continual hunger and thirst after righteousness, and that I might partake more and more of the divine nature, of the power and fulness, and presence of God. God's presence on earth, is heaven begun; it is sweet indeed to my fool, as marrow and fatnels, sweeter than honey or the honey comb. O that I might always enjoy the light of his countenance! O that my foul might always be enflamed with divine love! I do always love him in some measure, but I wish to love him more abundantly. I would have my soul changed into the nature of love. I want to be like the angels above. My continual prayer is, that I may not commit sin, but that the Lord would accomplish in me his will, by restoring me unto the measure of the stature of a perfect man in Christ: by creating me after himself; and santisfying me wholly. in body, foul, and Spirit.

At intervals I find some hidings, some withdrawing of God's presence from me: but O what an aching void do I then seel in my soul! I am then restlers, and importunate in my desires and endeavours after God till he return. At such times I seel as if it was a worm gnawing my soul; and nothing in the universe can give me any ease or satisfaction. The effect this has upon me is, I see the emptiness of the whole creation, without the Creator; I seel myself to be nothing but a heap of vanity and consuson. I find no remedy but crying, God be merciful unto me; and help me a

poor finner.

I defire to give glory to the grace of God, I now feel much power over outward and inward fin: far greater power than I have had for some years, even from the time I was in my fielt love. " O my Lord and my God, do thou continue to bestow on me thy poor helpless creature, this power continually: yea, do thou augment and encrease it

day by day. " The man and the role of

20135 1

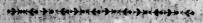
I am deeply convinced of the necessity of a pure heart, a fingle eye, and a new creation invea rather I am convinced of the impossibility of my soul being happy without it. For indeed I can relish no other happiness, but what consists in the love of God, and in being like unto him, and in acting conformably to his will. None of the triffing vanities, or little perishing things of this world, can fatisfy the great defires of my immortal spirit. The Lord hath given me a foretafte of heavenly delight, in contemplating the amiable perfections of the divine nature, and feeling my foul exhibitarated by his loving presence, which has kindled such a flaming defire in my spirit for God, as can never be fatisfied but with all his fullness. There is fomething in me continually craving. There seems to be an emptiness in me, a lack of something effential to my foul's happiness: which lack, I well know is the perfect stature of a man in Christ. It is that alone can make me happy. The want of which is the cause of these pantings, these desires, these achings and strong appetites, which do perpetually put me upon crying unto the Lord that he would transfer his image to my foul. That he would destroy all my sin, both outward and inward, both original and actual; that he would purify my heart, by restoring me unto perfect righteousness and true holiness, and making me a partaker of the divine nature, by lifting up the light of his

countenance upon me, fo that I may continually fit under the droppings of his fanctuary, and his

shadow with great delight.

These are the desires the Lord has given me. and fure I am he will fulfil the defire of my foul according to his promise. He that shall come, will come, and will not tarry. I have already obtained the falvation which some, who are of little minds, speak of. I am faved from guilt, from fear that giveth great torment, and from the dominion of his. I do not commit fin in St. John's fenfe. am almost continually looking unto Jesus. I almost pray without cealing, and am thankful for the glorious manifestations of the Lord. I rejoice frequently. But will this fatisfy the mighty defires of my foul? no, it cannot, it will not, it does not. Fam not yet swallowed up in God. I am not yet without intermission in a stame of love. This, this is, dear Sir, the thing Paim at. Help me by your prayers. I very much long to fee you at my house. It is the very great love I have unto you, and the expectation I have of being profited by you, has made me fo bold.

From yours in Christ, J. A.



L E T T E R LXVI.

Rev. Sir, April 24, 1742. Bristol.

A Rejoice at this opportunity of writing unto you. At first, indeed, I found an unwillingness unto it, but I prayed unto the Lord that he would shew me if it was right I should. I find my soul does rejoice in God my Saviour. I feel a peace which passes all understanding, and which surmounts all doubts and fears. I have power over all sin, for

L3 when

when I feel it stir in my heart, I directly look up unto the Lord Jesus, and he takes it from me; yet the enemy tells me that I am under a delusion, because I do not reason, that therefore I resist the spirit : and when he would convince me, I will not permit him: but I commend my cause to Jesus, and he shews me it is my business to live unto him from hour to hour, and from moment to moment. Glory be to my Saviour, for he is nothing but love; I could praise him till I could speak no long-cr. I feel burning desires, and hungrings, and thirstings which are stronger than death. I look for the Lord Jesus coming into my heart to seal me his abode, and make me one spirit with himself. I have a fure hope that he will accomplish his work. I hear his voice, and feel his love. I cannot tell what Jesus does for me, for it takes away my ftrength. I think I shall not be long in this world. I find my outward man decays more and more. I could rejoice greatly to meet death this hour. Come Lord Jesus! but he knows best. My time is in his hand, and I know he will finish the work of holiness in my poor heart. Now, even now I feel my heart in great peace.

Dear Sir, pray for me, that I may have no will but that of God's, and that I may be faithful to death. O that I may to the utmost improve the talents God has bestowed on such an unworthy sinner as I am. What matter of praise it is, that I am alive to hear the everlasting gospel of Jesus Christ! What shall I render unto him for all his benefits. The name of Jesus is more to my soul than all the world. Every moment he gives me fresh tokens of his love. He creates all things new. Every moment opens new scenes of spiritual pleasure. What shall I do to love Jesus? I long to love him with my whole heart. O Lord give me strength

firength to rejoice evermore, to pray without ceasing, and in every thing to give thanks.

I hope I shall never forget to offer my weak prayers for you. May the Lord Jesus bless you, and be with you, and lead you by his holy spirit into all truth. May he fill your heart with his love this hour, and to all eternity. So prays, from her heart, your daughter,

and unworthy child in the gospel of Christ,

AND SOMEONE STATE OF THE STATE

Total their sais before to weight come the act.

L E T T E R LXVII.

My dear Friend,

Jan. 5, 1760.

Greatly rejoice that the Lord hath called you out of darkness, into his marvellous light. O may the light thine clearer and clearer unto the perfect day. In order to this you have great need to watch and pray, that you may be faithful to the light you already have. The not being faithful to grace given, feems to be the reason why so many, after years experience in the grace of Christ, are still babes, and perhaps weaker than at the beginning: whereas St Peter exhorts us to grow in grace.

Self-examination is a most excellent help to our growth, as it a means of bringing us acquainted with our natural depravity, for certainly as we come to know this, in a right fense, we shall not only fee, but feel the necessity of a growth in ho-lines, and so be put upon using every means, and help for this end. It is undoubtedly a great blessing to have faith, but it is much greater to keep and increase it: without which we shall have to answer

for the abuse of it.

But the great question is, how, dear Madam, you and I may grow in grace by using the means of grace? for nothing is more visible than that many do this, who do not profit in holiness: and vet nothing is more certain than that the fault lies not in the means, which are well calculated to answer the end. i. We must take special heed that we do not make the means, the end, and fo rest in them as if they were the last thing we have to aim at. We should ever keep in mind that right tempers, and right affections towards God and man, is the thing in pursuit and not the mere praying, hearing, or reading, &c. 2. We should carefully avoid wanderings, flothfulness, and formality in duties: for the heart in duty, is the heart and foul of duty. Without this, our praying and reading, &c. are no more devout and spiritual performances than the motion of a clock is a vital action, But if we always look to Christ, and holiness in duties, and perform them with fervour, life and earnestness, we shall not fail to profit in righteousness and true holiness.

A clean heart is entirely desireable, and necessary; and in order to it, my dear, the more you consider that all your trials are appointed or permitted of God, the more will you be helped toward it, by them. Deadness to this world, and especially to our own will and desire, is quite necessary to the life of Christ. Desire always to seel the love of God shed abroad in your heart, and be not too easy without it: and desire this, not only for the inessable sweetness it gives, but thiefly for the property of it, which is to kill sin, and the nature of it, which is holiness. Without this, you may love yourself, but you cannot love God for his amiable perfection, and infinite holiness, which is the right way of loving him.

I should think myself very happy, and be very thankful, if I am made of any use to my dear friend; let all the glory be given unto God, it is his due. I am not incapable of getting good from you. Do not think too highly of me, it would lessen my profitableness to you. I am a worm of the earth, (though not an earth-worm) and am encompassed with many infirmities, which, the more you are acquainted with me, the more you will discover: nevertheles, I love the Lord Jesus Chrift: and I believe with all the capacity I have at present, but have need to increase therein day by day. Pray for me, as I do for you: who am Your affectionate Sifter and Servant.

propries of the property of the propries of their

THE RELEVIE

My dear Friend, Feb. 25 176r.

Received yours with joy, I thank God, who has raised you up again, as also on account of Mr. — furely our God heareth, and answereth prayer. O how good it is to commend our cause unto him! "His ear attends the fostest prayer.

Indeed, my dear, as you observe, it is a very difficult thing for a generous and gracious heart, to love enough, and not too much. I have not found any other way to keep clear of this extreme but by walking closely with God, and carnestly commending myself, and them to God: praying fervently that the Lord would more abundantly bless them for all their kindness to me, and at the fame time endeavouring all I could, to lead them nearer to God. The wounds you got from the unkindness of others, and that finking of your foul into

born i for a fub-odios our stal pour colum

into idolatrous fondness, of which you complain, is occasioned by the want of more inward spiritual strength. My love, you want a more watchful spi-rit, that you may, in the midst of these hinderances you meet with, keep your attention fixed on the bleffed Jesus; so shall his love flow into your hears, and be your continual strength.

I hope it is not a name you aim at, as it is abundantly more than a name, even a new nature which you want. I think you will find it best, not to reason about what God has already done for you, but rather pray him to pour out his spirit more and more upon you, which is the only thing you want, and this will help you to believe all the promifes of God, while the spirit applies them with power to your heart. I am greatly defirous indeed of your prosperity, and fo is your Lord: Jesus loves you, but you do not come to him so freely, and constantly as you ought, on you would have more abundant life. But now take up your cross, and after your dear master go. Be a faith-ful witness for him, among his enemies, and he will witness clearly to your heart that you are all his own. O may the dear Lord Jefus blefs you with an increase of his love.

My God is still my guide, and his arm is my fure defence, I have feen much, very much of his goodness, since I wrote last. And I remain, of the

·>>=(++)==(++)==(++)==(++)==(++

L E T T E R LXVIII.

My dear Friend, Nov. 16, 1760,

HE two questions you ask in your last, are very weighty, and deserve to be duly confidered.

"Do you, now, believe you love God with alf your heart?" Are you nothing ashamed among the opposers of this glotious truth?"

If I can answer to the former, I certainly can to the latter: for I could not love God with all my heart, if I was ashamed of this, or any gospel truth; and if the latter as necessarily includes the former. I can answer heartily in the affirmative to both. I know not that I have, in the least, been ashamed of the doctrine of Christian Perfection, nor of profesting my humble confidence in Christ, of my unfeigned love unto him, nor of my belief that he had and would fave me from fin. And with regard to the present state of mind I am in, though I have been variously tried from every quarter, from pretended friends, and professed enemies, and from the prince of darkness, yet my heart stands fast believing in, cleaving constantly unto, and ardently loying the Lord Jesus. He is the sole monarch of my devoted foul. I defire nothing befide him: I. have his loving, fweet, and powerful prefence generally with me, and when he is not so sensibly and delightfully prefent, I am in an agony of praver, and cease not 'till he returns; at the same time I can fay from my heart, thy will be done. This is the language of my naked heart.

"Oh! 'tis hell from thee to part,

Since I came here I have had great freedom, and fweetness both in preaching and prayer. It is my only design, and delight to do my Saviour's work and will. This I do at present in some small degree; but I cannot tell you how much I long to love God more abundantly than ever I did, that my obedience flowing from love, may be extensive

seve as my powers, and delightful to my foul. And yet I have already, very frequently, such love to Jesus Christ, it is so shed abroad in my heart, that it fulls my foul with heavenly comfort, and makes me ready to lay down my life for Christ, for the brethren.

I think this is a short sketch of the situation of my mind, as near as I know it. I should be glad if you would savour me with the best advice and

help you can give me. Lasting to the way til a

I remember the happy moments we once enjoyed, with gratitude to God, and affection to you and if ever Providence shall indulge us with a return of the same opportunities, it will be our duty to give thanks, and I heartily pray we may have wisdom from God to make the best use of them we

possibly can: h Tag i is

You know it was not my conflictutional, or befetting fin by nature, furiously, and suddenly to resent those who opposed me; neither am I in much danger from that quarter yet: I am in vastly more danger from those who love me, and so think, and speak too well of me. Delicate praise, nicely administred, is hard to withstand: it steals imperceptibly into the heart, and does mischief, before the unwary person suspects any harm. Yet even from this doth the Lord preserve me, with much application unto him.

There are several persons here, who are deeply sensible of the necessity of an entire change of the tempers and dispositions of their souls, in order to their glorifying God on earth, in a holy conversation; and their being capable of being in his presence for ever hereafter. They now perceive their grand mistake lay in this, in thinking, that altho such a full renewal of soul, in the image, and likeness of Christ, might be necessary to eter-

nal glory, yet that God would effect it before he removed them from this life. Too great, or rather too false a dependance on this, betrayed them into present indifference. And it is to be feared, this is too common a cafe. The holy scriptures bid us fight, and wrestle, and run; to use all diligence to make our calling, and election fure: and when we do this, we may fafely leave the time when, and the manner how, God will accomplish his great work in us, to his fovereign will. But. when we relax our earnestness, upon a mistaken prefumption of our being made holy fometime, we are in the way to foul apostacy, and not in the way to final falvation. From this, and all the devices of fatan, good Lord preserve thy people, and my dear friend in particular. " ? 1.).

ra. and I am, with much affection, with traces

and the second of the second o

L E T T E R LXX.

My very dear friend,

July 20, 1760.

T is now Sunday evening; and after the labours of another fabbath, I am weak and weary, but in a happy fituation of mind, and a very good humour, going to write to my friend. Tis to be hoped I shall make some amends in this, for my short comings in the last. It is true, I was not overcome of openness, and expressions of freedom, yet the Lord knoweth, I had not, neither have I any thing at present, in my heart toward you, but love, and good will. I believe I have very sew such friends. I heartily desire our friendship may be continued, and our usefulness

R

to each other encreased much more than ever. I think it is founded on a fure basis, the love of God. And I doubt not but it will continue through this life, and be renewed in distant worlds, to conti-

nue to all eternity. The mount of des al.

My meaning, with regard to particular friends thip, was this: we may defire the favour, and help of one, or more christian friends, and for the fake of the spiritual profit we expect from them, we may do, and forego many things to continue in their esteem, without betraying pride, a want of humility, or feeking the honor which cometh of men: but we cannot indulge a defire of efteem and favour from people in general; especially when our defire is warm and importunate, and favour and efteen the end of our purfuit without discovering an unmortified affection to the things of this work! There is no good, or ill in men thinking highly, or meanly of me, farther than I am enabled to do less or more good unto them, or receive less or more good from them. If they think me the best saint on earth, it does not make me at all better, it may make me abundantly worse, if I learn to think more highly of myielf, than I ought to think thereby: on the other hand, if they think me an ungodly hypocrite, or an incarnate devil, it does not make me either more unholy, or unhappy, if I am not angry thereat. Let us always confider ourfelves. neither more or less, than we are before God, and it will cure us of this disease.

Your measure of doing good, may not always be adjusted by your define of it, but by your power to do it. Your define may exceed your circumstances, and if followed, would involve you in

evils

evils which would over-balance the good. .. However, there are very few who err on this hand; and where they do, a little discretion will put them

into the way again. Heb. 13, xiii, xiv. Let us therefore go forth unte him without the camp, bearing his repreach. For here have we no continuing city, but we feek one to come. How indispensibly necessary, thought I, is it, that I should be fully determined to take this advice myfelf, who am going to enforce it upon others. I lifted up my heart to him, from whom I receive every good gift I need, and he gave me power to refolve upon this great enterprize. I went forth, and exhorted my brethren to the same, and, (if I knew my heart) was as willing to go before them, as to have them follow me. So I now look upon myfelf, as inlifted under the banner, and among the fufferers of Christ. I cannot defert this post, or fly from any danger I am lawfully called unto, without shameful dishonour to my profession, and wreat prejudice to my foul. But I hore to fland in the might of my glorious Captain.

My foul was very much affected with joyful expectation, when I came to confider, "We have no continuing city here, but we feek one to come. It put new life into all my powers, and courage into my heart. Said I, am I in quest of a cit? which has foundations, whose Builder, and Maker is God; which has no need of a temple, the Lord God Almighty, and the Lamb, being the temple of it; nor of the fun, and moon, the glory of God, and of the Lamb being the light thereof; how can my heart languish ? how very transient is the feafon of reproach, and then I shall be advanced to durable honour; how very fhort the time of futfering, and then I shall be raised to everlasting R 2 happiness. happiness. Oh! my dear friend, what a bleffing it is, that we are only sojourners here. I would

not have otherwise for a thousand worlds.

I cannot neglect to give you some little account of the undeserved favours, I receive from God daily. My cup of consolation frequently runs over, and my springs of comfort never cease altogether.

"So many wonderous gleams of light,

And gentle ardors from above,

"Have made me sit like seraph bright,"

Some moments on a throne of love:

" Oh! what is virtue, why had I,

"Who am fo low, a tafte fo high?"

I fay, and fay it from my heart, before my Maker, who knoweth me better than I know myfelf, unto all-created good, thou art not my God: thy presence, with the absence of my beloved, would be a state too intollerable to sustain: the enjoyment of thee, without the fruition of the blessed Jesus, would be a destruction not to be Inne. When I see my dear Redeemer, and the beauty of his grace and holiness, and the glories of his kingdom, all that the world calls great or good, appears as nothing in my eyes: when his love is shed abroad in my heart, as it usually is, in some considerable degree, I can wink all-created beauty into deformity, and all sensitive enjoyments lose their relissa.

Lord! Hove thee, thou knowest, who knows all things; else why do all the faculties of my soul thus clamour after thee, and cleave unto thee? if I do not love thee, why would I die rather than offend thee? Why do I fear hell less than thy frown, and desire heaven less than thy smile? why do I continually long more for thee, than for my daily food?

food? and why is all company a burden unto me, which in the least keep me from converting with, and delighting myfelt in thee? my Lord tell me,

if thele are not figns that I love thee."

Thus I often plead with, and appeal unto my dear Redeemer; and I cannot express how much I defire to be nearer unto him, and more like him. Come, thou happy moment, which shall take away this painful distance between me and my Beloved. My eyes fee it at a distance; it comes upon the wings of time, it will shortly arrive: let patience, O my foul, have her perfect work, and the defire will come, which will be a tree of life. Help me, help me, my good friend, by your prayers; and may the God of all grace, make his gracious fice to thine upon you, enrich you with all heaven'y treasure, and fill you with all the life of God; that like a flately vellel, riding before a profperous gale, you may return from the hazardous, but well-conducted voyage, into the haven of everlasting rest. So unfeignedly prays.

Your affectionate Brother,

All the state of t

L E T T E R LXXI.

My very dear Friend, Aug. 9, 1760.

HAVE but very little time to write in, it being already near the post-hour. Passing over the formal ceremonies of receiving yours, &c. let me tell you, I am much concerned for your want of health, and should be abundantly more, if it was not, that I stedsaftly believe, that all things shall work together for your good.

Beegl

R 3

- I thank

I thank God my health has lately been a little better than usual. My soul is solidly happy. I hunger and thirst after righteousness, and I believe the Lord will suffil my largest desires. I wish I was more abundantly humble, and watchful. If I had a thousand times as much strength, and ten thousand tongues, and all eternity before me, I should think all vastly too little to praise my Redeemer with. Help me to praise him; and pray unto him that I may be more faithful, and fruitful, unto death.

M. D. died on Thursday was fortnight, very happy, in full affurance of faith, with a clean heart, and clear profpect of eternal glory. I I preached her funeral fermon on the Sunday following; to a large congregation, from Gen. 49. xviii. I have waited for thy Salvation, O Lord. And last Sunday I performed the like service for Mrs. H. There were a larger company than before. After fermon, we bore her relicks to the church yard, attended with feveral thousand hearers, and an incredible multitude of affected spectators, while we fung the praises of the Lord, and the happiness of those who die in him. So folemn a fight I never faw before! Lord, when shall I be the occasion, and fubject of fuch a folemnity? the portion of scripture the made choice of for this occasion, was the language of her mind, and the picture of her state, in the latter part of her life, and at her death. Pfalm 119. lxxv, lxxvi. I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me. Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto they fervant.

Time flies, and the post cannot stay: eternity is just at hand, and the world going to conclude its slabbard tale. The Lord give us a sale, and

speedy

speedy flight, "where change shall be no more." Adieu. Adieu.

del or boller +>x (++)x (++)x (+x (+x (++)x (++)x (++)

LETT TO E R. LXXII. THIS FE. 1. 6

My dear Friend, May 23, 1761.

I Sincerely rejoice on Mr. D-'s account, and I hope by this time I may also congratulate you on account of your having entered into that happy land of uprightness, which is always favoured with God's peculiar smile; where he keeps his own in perfect peace, and everlafting rest. May you fweetly abide in Jesu's love, and be filled with his abundant fullness.

You bid me tell you what I think of you. I will speak freely: I believe you are not far from that love which casteth out all slavish fear. The Lord hath arrested you, and made you a prisoner of hope: you are, for a time detained in the wilderness, but your Lord will, with his own arm deliver you. Be strong, be bold, fear not, Jesus the Captain of your salvation goes before you. He will fend forth judgment unto victory; and destroy all your enemies. When he hath made you all fair, then will he behold no fpot in you. You shall as perfectly bear the image of the heavenly Adam, as you have born that of the earthly one. Your Saviour has, does, and will bless you for evermore. Yea he will keep you night and

day, and water you every moment.

But remember this, as your Lord was a man of forrows, and acquainted with grief, therefore must you, as long as you abide in this earthly tabernacle, drink of the fame cup your Saviour drank of,

and, less or more, be baptized with the baptifus which he was baptized with. Every one that is perjest, shall be as his Master. You are called to be conformed to a fuffering, as well as a glorified Seviour: and must have fellowship with him in his fuffering, that you may partake of his glory. Through much tribulation all the faints enter into the kingdom of God, and especially those who enter deepek into the spirit of it on earth, and highest into the cories of it in heaven. Yet blessed are they who follow Christ in the painfully pleasant path of regeneration, and abide with him in all his: temptations. Their crown shall be as much diftinguished for its brightness in heaven, as their sufferings were diftinguished for their blackness on earth. The way of the cross, is the fure way to eternal glory and the san welling

Do not think that a base freedom from evil tempers, is the highest christian perfection you can possibly arrive at; but aim at perfecting holiness in the sear of God. Neither expect, when you shall come into this state, to appear in your own eyes, a fine, wife, and glorious cheature, no: expect to be like a little child, that has to learn to walk, and almost every thing to ask of its parents. Expect to be astonished, as well at your ignorance, simplicity, littleness, and meanness, as at the infinite blessing bestowed upon you, and the inconceivable change wrought in you. An unutterable depth of humility, teachableness, and mildness, is the supreme height of that perfection, which none

can conceive but those who arrive at it.

You cannot follow your mafter, and fight under your captain, unless you are clothed with all the armour of God. And then you will find many, and hard battles to fight; but victory, fure victory will enfue. Do you now walk in white with Christ?

If you do, praise your loving Lord, and look to Jesus every moment. Go forward, and may the Lord teach you by his blessed spirit, and resiesh you by his love. If not, now dare to believe, lay hold on the hope set before you; the glorious hope of persect love. Jesus will give you all you stand in need of. The Lord will bury you in his grave, that you with him may rise. Then, when he who is your life may appear, you also may appear with him, and be for ever with the Lord. Even now behold the fair beauty of the Redeemer, lie at the seet of the ever living, ever loving Jesus: let your soul rest in his mighty hand, that he may form and mould it into his own image. He waiteth and wanteth to be gracious, cleave unto him, and lose yourself in him.

The Lord does work, and who shall hinder him? A week since, a few friends came to see me, we joined together in prayer, particularly for Nancy's deliverance; the Lord poured upon us the spirit of grace, and of supplication, in which we continued an hour and an half: the Lord, the great deliverer, heard and answered us. He gave her the define of her heart. These were some of her expressions. "Lord, I do believe! My soul hangs on thee! thou wilt seal me to the day of redemption! O blessed Jesus, thou wilt keep my soul for ever! glory be to thee!" In such phrases as these she abounded for a considerable time: she since remains happy. Our God is indeed, a God that heareth prayer. Whatever we ask according to his will, he will do it for his own name's sake.

I bless the Lord, I feel my foul lying safe in his mighty hand, and I am kept in perfect peace. While I am in a multitude, my foul is retired with Jesus from the noise and shew thereof. Yet how little is that I have received, in comparrison of

that

that I see before me, and at which I aim. Grace is of a growing and encreasing nature, and whereever the encumbrances of felf indulgence, pride, evil-desire, unbelief, &c. are cleared away, it will not fail to ripen into perfection. Many, it may be, have received a larger stock than I have, but it is my duty, and I believe, ever will be my care and pleasure, to be thankful for what I have, and to pray for what I want. I want to have my life more fenfibly hid with Christ in God; and to believe, love, and obey in a fuller manner, and larger measure, than I do at present. Yet a little, a very little while, and eternity will be here, and land us fafe in the wished for port. We shall meet in the realms of endless day. We shall then see the glorious face of our beloved Jefus, withour a vail. The painful distance shall subsist no more. We shall, even we shall behold him on his great white throne, and delightfully cast our crowns at his feet, and hail the Lamb who diedlio redeem us unto God, in endless fongs, which angels cannot learn. I am his by twice ten thousand ties, which bind me to his heart. He is my God, and my all. Is he not your God? furely he is. Do not you love him with all your heart? "He is altogether lovely. Behold the Lamb of God that taketh away. the fin of the world. " Can you hold out any longer? will you yet refuse to give him your heart, who has bought it with blood divine? Of now let redeeming love make an entire conquest of your yielding heart.

on the condition of the dear Lord Jelus.

Which thin a nucle, by toy foul sectived with four chareof. The how thereof, the how the complete how of the complete for the complete of the complete for the complete of the complete for the c

12.

Kerbacterbacterbacterba

LETTER LXXIII.

My dear, dear friend, Sept. 2, 1760.

Received yours, and am heartily glad, and unfeignedly thankful to hear you speak in so heavenly a strain. I think a joyful spirit lives, and breathes in every line. Thanks be to my God, who is all-sufficient to fill the largest desires of our immortal souls. Are our desires of holiness, boundless? so are the promises of God; and boundless also is the promiser. Who can find out the Almighty to perfection? his being is an ocean of infinities, where all our thoughts are drowned; a fountain of living waters, where our thirst is quenched, and our souls refreshed; an inexhaustible store, where all our wants are supplied; and a blessed centre, where all our wishes, desires, and affections meet.

Ol how I long to rife higher into his divine image, and fink lower into the humble mind of Christ. Lord, when shall I appear before thee? what shall I do to set forth thy praise? If I had ten thousand tongues, I would praise thee with them all: if I had ten thousand hearts, I would love thee with them all: if I had ten thousand bodies, I would gladly facrisce them all to thy service. O blessed Jesus, what can possibly be too dear for thee, who has not spared thy precious blood, but has shed it freely for so unworthy a creature! my demerit exalts thy boundless grace.

Thy love fent thee into my nature, and the world wherein I dwell; and shall it not draw my heart into thy image and glory? Be gone, ye earthly trifles, and every creature enjoyment,

which

which would detain me from my Lord's embrace: you shall not flatter my affections; you could not recompence my los. O Lord, thy name is as ointment poured forth, more exquisitely delightful than the richest perfumes of the apothecaries, or the powders of the merchants, yea, than the most finished pleasures of sense. How sweet it is to love Jesus! Oh! that I had a more simple, humble, loving, and teachable heart. I long to be all like Christ, for the love I have unto him.

But I forgot myself, that I am writing to one who knows Jesus, and his charms better than I do. My dear friend, teach me how to know and love him better. I have had some happy interviews with S. R. which put me in mind of the Yorkshire times: Lord, when it is good for us, thou wilt restore and repeat them; till then the absence of them will be for the best. Farewell

for ever, in the Lord Jefus: 50 500 500

+>xcc+>xcc+>xxc+>>xcc+>xcc+

LETT TER LXXIV.

My dear Brother,

If administers matter of joy, and thankfulness to me, and all who look upon themselves as strangers, and pilgrims, here below; to hear that one, and another, is landed safe upon that happy shore, where the wicked crase from troubling; and the weary are at rest! what is there worth living for? to die to behold his blessed face without a veil, is a blessing indeed!

There we shall see his face and never never sin.

There from the rivers of his grace, drink endless pleasures in. I pray God this dispensation may

have a fanctified effect upon you. May the great teacher of I rael teach you; and may I be a fimple learner at your feet.

I find it is with some difficulty I write to you on any subject save that of desiring your help and advice for my own soul. I abhor my self in dust and ashes I am weak as helples infancy. I find the defire of my foul is to gain by every lofs, to keep my eye on the mark. I would chule the most excellent way. I defire ever to fee God in all, and all in God. I would be fo fully certified of the wifdom and goodness of God in every dispensation, as to say from the ground of my heart, "Thy will be done. Let us be thankful for the measure of these graces we find in ourselves, and press forwards till we experience all that the Lord has promifed to give the state of the state of

Let me give you a hint with respect to your children. You know the Lord hath entrusted you with their fouls as well as their bodies if thould be matter of great moment with you to take heed into whole family they are called and in their char

The Lord be with you on your journey: if Providence thould cast your lot in our circuit I beard lieve many hearts would rejoice. Remember me affectionately to all friends, that I am some resort

From your affectionate Sifter in Christ, ulud a allius privine electricis electricis inco est Rich ele

colific ac electricity one while is have in this ac . Hide

non the selection of th

of nereticed in the sobordeely of legic bur art The Lot Ed Town IE a R to LXXV to Linguis and in a true of the deal family factor and a fur house

Much esteemed Friend, 1 Frit ym it beindaret ?

if they coulded they me's religion more hally or Amuniwilling to neglect this opportunity of let-on ting the hear from me, although I have little to fay concerning myfelf.

I fee the beauty of holiness, and I long to attain to it, but alas, I am flow of heart, I feel my unbelief keeps me from the glorious liberty of the children of God. Yet I have a full affurance, the work of falvation is carrying on in my foul; and at the most barren times, I cannot doubt, but Ly shall witness full redemption, in the blood of Jesus! I am much tempted to put the day afar off, and give up my confidence, and to fay how is it possible for me to attain fo great falvation? but as I wait upon the Lord, I find my strength renewed in him; and I am fully convinced his grace is fufficient for me. O! that my eye was continually looking up to Jefus; for when I keep close to him. he confirms me in my belief, that it is his will ! should be perfect. Indeed my friend I meet with many interruptions in my way, but I long for that day to come, which shall burn as an oven; that neither root, nor branch, of unrighteousness may remain in me. Fain would I give up my whole foul, and body to the fervice of my God, that I may dwell in his house for ever. Ol pray for me that I faint not, but that in due time, I may reap that falvation, which at present I stedsastly believe my Saviour has purchased for me, et and white it

Great peace do I enjoy, and at particular times my Lord communicates much of his love to me: he feems to deal with me as a parent with a fickly child: he discovers to me what is hurtful and fuffers me not to feel his anger: but I yet feel the depth of ingratitude in me; for furely if I loved him as I ought, my heart would be filled with thanksgiving, and my lips would continually speak of his praise.

I remember in my first letter to thee, I observed if thou couldest shew me a religion more holy, or more lovely than our own principles lead to, I would readily embrace it. So far I must confest, it has

pleased God through thy ministry, to give me a more perfect view of the glorious law of liberty, than I had ever conceived before; yet he has not in the least convinced me, that any outward ordinance I have not yet complied with, could be acceptable to him, but shews me my whole heart is what he requires of me; and if I may so say, I am more established in primitive Quakerism, than I ever was in my life before. My heart is enlarged. My faith is encreased. Often after hearing you, my soul has been filled as with new wine. But I could not remain long here. My own unprofitable thoughts have returned upon me; and indeed at present, these seems to be the greatest enemies I have to encounter with. O! when shall I be able to say? I so longer live, but Christ liveth in me.

For any? I no longer live, but Christ liveth in me.

I can truly fay; all the enjoyments, and friend-ships of this world appear as vanity in comparison of the love of God in Christ Jesus. Yet I fear I still love my own ease too well; and I know the fear of man is not overcome in me; but I trust my God will cleanse the temple of my heart from all idels, and take up his abode in me. For this great.

Salvation my foul hungers and thirsts.

You have provoked me to good works; and if I was never to hear from you more, if I am faithful to the gift received, I know I shall be a more living member in the church; for I can now declare to others, what God has done for my foul.

I cannot help desiring to see thee, or thy brother, and I hope Providence will permit me to hear one of you a sew times before I go into H—shire, and if thou hast leisure, I should take it as a favour to have a sew lines from thee, whilst I remain in this barren place, friend C—will convey them to me.

S 2

May the great God of truth, bless thee in all thy undertakings. May off thou dwell in the fecret place of the most high; and abide under the shadow of the Almighty; is the fincere defire of thy real; though which is a morning for sent ? a mag

A - wat tot range if his a great to everywhere as a Ping

and more other man de fire out of the come man Autopop 99 0) suggest mader) nagers suggest mader - . . .

L E T T E R LXXVI.

रोर्डिको वर्णान एका वर्षा । दिवस वे क्या के केरा हर कार है

NDEED, my good friend, I want much to hear of thy recovery, and was in hopes I should have had a line from thee. My defires for thy welfare are strong, although I have not wrote to thee. The work in me goes on but flowly; yet my Lord doth not with hold his comforts; but I dare not judge of my state, from what I feel of his

comforts only, but from what I overcome also.
Peace with God, through our Lord Jesus Christ, is continued to me, and I much long to be filled with the fulness of his love. At times, since I have been in this place, my foul hath rejoiced in God my Saviour, and I have had a witness in myself, that I am where his Providence has placed me; yet I must contest, I have not so frequently seased in his presence, as when I had the privilege of hearing you; but I believe he never will forsake me: he is a friend which flicketh closer than a brother and I am often made to think, If I was in a dungeon, or defart, I thould be happy in the enjoyment of him. If he was to take his foirit from me, and all temporal joys were mine, I know I should be wretched without him whom my foul loveth.

YELL

I fully, and constantly find, nothing without holiness can make me happy; and nothing with it, can make me miserable! I feel no unholy defire in me, but I often beg, that my heart may be searched as with a candle, that I may not deceive my-felf, or others.

When I am writing to others, I mostly feel such divine comfort, and heavenly joy break in upon my foul, that I cannot forbear confessing how good my Lord is to me; but when this fervency of spirit is abated, I am ready to reflect upon myfelt, and fay, perhaps I shall make my friends think I have attained to more than I really have. I would fain be without guile. I often wish I could discover my heart as it is; Lord, shew me the depth of evil, that is in me, is my sincere cry. The things of this world, give me no delight. At times, I feem as one who has nothing to do with them; and I long to get home, that I may enjoy my Beloved without intermission; for it feems to me, as if the end of my days would be a time of great rejoicing. And yet, when I consider how many have tafted of the good word of life, andlonged as I do to dwell with Jefus, and have nevertheless forfook him, it fills me with strong defires, that he would speedily finish his work, and take me to himself. But I know this is wrong; I ought to have no defire; but that his will may be fulfilled in me. Surely it is his will, that I should be without carefulness; therefore, I trust he will preserve me from the cares of this world, and in his own time prepare my foul for his abode. It feems to me, as if he was emptying me, in order to fill me with the riches of his love; but alast fell is fill alive: I feel, and abhor it; for I know I cannot enter into Canaan until this grand enemy is flain. When I think on what I once was, a great change feems

S 3

to be wrought in me; but when I compare what I am, with what I ought to be, I find the work is but begun! I am filled with admiration, at the goodness of God to mes of all his Tervants, I feem to do the least for his glory; and yet his banner over me is love! O! that I may be faithful. If. works were to justify us, where must I appear? Lord! thou knowest none can love thee, but those who defire to ferve thee; and thou accepteff of the little mite which is offered up in pure love to thee; and if I abide in thee, thou wilt purge me, that I may bring forth fruit to thy praife.

I often think, if it was possible for an unregenerate foul to feel the happiness our Master bestows on his followers; furely, they would for fake all, and follow him; and no longer feek happines in the pleasures, or profits of this world, but confess, no

blis comparable to the love of Jesus!

I have been confirmed (fince I have been in this place) to vindicate your doctrines: I fincerely wish that all who hear you, would do you the justice not to condemn what they do not understand.

In the love and fellowship of the Holy Chost. my foul tenderly faintes thee. The form of of the

of said . T remainthy unworthy Friend. act of the drew of at til their S. Pier र के अन्य हैं : किस अपन के के लिए की कार्य के पूर्व

Esteemed Friend, R Emaining under a living fense of the good received by thy ministry, obliges me to think it my duty to let thee hear from me.

at longe was, a arest change frems

I still keep the promised land in fight, but move showly towards it. I would gladly be found entirelacking nothing. I find a longing defire in my heart, to be made a partaker of the divine nature. The enemy of my foul does not make war against me, by stirring up any of my passions, but by striving to lulk me asleep, that he may rob me of mine inheritance, by causing me to rest short of the promise; but I firmly believe, that nothing will prevail with me, to leave off wrestling, till I receive the blessing.

I long to know the will of my heavenly Father more perfectly, that all my time may be spent to his glory. The profits and pleasures of this world; appear in my eyes, altogether lighter than vanity. I think I may fafely fay, my treasure is in heaven. My affections are not fet on things below. I am fure, the strongest desire of my foul, is, that lesus would make his abode with me, and fulfil his will in me. I feel no other desire at present, as to my temporal affairs, but that Providence may order them most for my spiritual advantage. One thing have I defired of the Lord; that will I feek after: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord, all the days of my life; to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. I have found a great change in the fruit of my imagination, fince I first heard you; which encourages me to hope, I shall witness the thoughts of my heart to be good continually: when this bleffed change comes, I shall be at reft; for "Lord, thou knowest my define is to awake with thy likeness, hasten the time, I befeech thee; for nothing can fatisfy me, but thy having full dominion over me !. O! quicken me with thy fpirit; that I may call upon thee." I know it must be my corruptions, which hinder me from constantly enjoying my God. Ob may I receive faith,

19 3:22 -

to overcome all things. Our Saviour bids us be of good chear; he has overcome the world; and I believe, all that follow him, shall obtain the victory. I know my Lord often breaks bread to my hungry soul, and hands forth to me the wine of the kingdom. He himself creates in my heart, a grateful remembrance of his love to me, by pouring into

my foul thankfgiving and praife. A profit of the

O! how fweet, how glorious it is, when we open the door of our hearrs, and the Lord of life comes and sups with us? 'Tis impossible for me to tell thee, how unworthy I fee myfelf of every bleffing I enjoy; yet feel fuch affurances of love, fuch divine confolation, as causes my eyes often to overflow with tears of joy! how full of bleflings does my past life appear to me now! every bitter cup I have drunk, I plainly fee was a healthy polove from my very infancy! his holy foirit was firlying with me; and when I rebelled, he brought me back, and baptized me in the water of afflic+ tion, and then fealed his pardoning love to me. In my latter days, he has brought me acquainted with his choicest servants; increased my faith by them; and given me a promife; of dwelling in the land which floweth with milk and honey

Yet am I still ungrateful, to this best of benefactors! I know, I do not love him as I ought; nor serve him as I desire. I find great reluctance in reproving sin; yet it grieves me when I behold it. I would sain persuade others (by being holy in all manner of conversation) to seek after the good which I enjoy. O! may I thus attain to be a preacher of righteousness. I have often wished my heart were laid open for all the world to behold it; for I am sure, they would see my affections are not set upon it, nor any thing in it.

I know

I know dvery deed, and every thought must be brought to light; and therefore I admire at people's being so very much against confessing their faults, one to another. I believe those who keep strictly to truth, in telling their experiences, do much good to others, whether they are feeking the Lord, or otherwise; and I can therefore say, I have selt great comfort, in telling others how the Lord deals with me.

I believe many of your hearers would find it more profitable for their own fouls, were they to wait upon the Lord before the fervice begins , and to feel after him all the time, if haply they may find him: O! may the Lord preferve us from junning into any extreme, and give us a right judg-

I have several times been with some of the church of England, who meet together to discounte about the things of God. I should be glad to know what books thou wouldest advise feeking fouls to read; for it feems to me, that they know not how to make a right choice for themselves. I have found comfort in converting with them. I hope a true gospel minister will from he sent unto them.

I meet with some who are seeking after helinels. One young man, of our people, was convinced of his need of it, by thee; and I hope we
shall encourage one another to go on.

I believe thou half reason sot not letting me hear
from thee; but I do not think it is to prevent my

writing to thee, and therefore take this freedom. I can truly fay, I hold no man's person in admira-tion; but I know 'tis' the will of my Father, that I should highly esteem those in love, whom he has made instruments of good to me; for which reason, it would be a refreshing to me to hear of thy welfare.

fare. I am fure it is my fervent defire, that the people over whom the Lord has made you overleer, may become a church without wrinkle or pot, that the defire of thy foul may be fatisfied. In the feilewship of the Holy Ghost,

I remain thy unworthy Friend. 如此 明 如此 如此

opriderparterparterparterparte L E T T E E LXXVIII.

and the state of

Dear Friend,

HY Letter I received, and have long thought to answer it. At times, my soul has been full of love; but I have not had opportunity to write to thee at those seasons; yet I cannot refrain telling thee, I still retain a lively gratitude, a fincere thankfulness to the Almighty, for bringing me acquainted with you; and I earnestly defire, that I may not be a forgetful hearer. I hope it has not only been a bleffing to my own foul, but has diffused itself to others allo. I find a constant defire to improve. not bury, the one talent committed to me; not that I may receive any praise; no, verily. I know I gain the contempt of the world, by spending my time with poor finners; for I already hear, that I fay, and do things that I never thought of: yet, I earnessly desire I may be employed by the Lord's people, if but as a hewer of stone, or a drawer of water; for I plainly perceive no member in his church is to stand idle; no vessel in his house is to be useless. I desire no extraordinary gifts to glorify my Father: all my wish is, that he would glorify himself by me, in the way and manner he thinks best. There is no blessing, I fo constantly, and fervently

fervently desire, as lowliness of heart. Pride is the strongest hold, the enemy of my soul has in me: I abhor it most of all sin, yet I oftener feel it stir in me than any other evil whatever; but I know if I continue looking unto Jesus, I shall be more than conqueror.

Several of our friends have agreed to meet together, on purpose to declare our experiences freely to each other. Last third day, I selt a great reductance to go, hearing a Papist and several strangers were to be there, on my account. My heart was very heavy, because I thought I should have nothing to say to them. I befought the Lord, and he comforted me; and blessed be his holy name, he gave me power to declare fully and simply, his dealings with me; and I have cause to believe his blessing attended it. I went home rejoicing.

The next evening I went to a fociety of churchmen, which is kept at a Shoemaker's house. They read and prayed, and then concluded with singing. When they had done, I read a letter of S———'s to them, and gave them a sermon on Persection. Some of them are very loving to me, but other's are biggotted against the Quakers, and (I believe) think I have some design upon them. But I can truly say, I have no party to set up; I have no desire to promote any thing amongst them, besides holiness. Poor creatures, they are ignorant as yet; but the Lord does not despise the day of small things.

At times, I have full afforance given me, that I shall be made whole: the day of my redemption seems to draw near. At other times, the happy

day feems to be far off.

I grow stronger, for I feel my own weakness every day! All sin appears exceeding sinful to me: I often think what manner of person I ought to be

in all holy conversation. OI that all your hearers may be heartily concerned to bring forth fruit to the glory of God; for I am sure, unless we do, our condemnation will be greater than theirs who

despise us! and appropried symptom

I find an entire freedom, when I am writing to thy brother, or thee. An unspeakable blessing it is to me, that my God has removed all party religion far from me. I cannot cry up what God has done, in opposition to what he is doing: fo long as we truly love our head, Christ Jesus, I am sure we shall love his members, suppose our judgment be not convinced of the truth of every opinion they hold.

Il think I may fay, if ever I heard the gospel preached in my life, I did it lately by a poor man, who came to visit us. He earnestly pressed us all to die to fin, and live unto righteousness. O! that the Lord would raise up more such plain, honest teachers, of a noble Catholic spirit! then should we prosper.

I have this day tasted how good the Lord is; he has restreshed me with his presence, but O! my friend it is impossible for me to tell thee how much I long tully to enjoy him: If thy business will admit, I should be gladeto hear from thee. In the

love of our dear Lord Jesus I remain, 1505 00 100

values of reperson to sook broad of the all and the

endie landt

ी ले कर अधर है।

Artiliter to ser friend friendre bestronning

THE TARRETTE IN LAXIX.

Return my dear friend many thanks for so bon answering my letter. I hope I can bless God for

his great goodness to you; and it shall be my prayer to my heavenly Father, that he would give you all that may conduce to make you happy in life, easy and joyful at the approach of death, and meet to partake of those pleasures that are at his right hand for ever. Let us yield ourselves unto God! I hope the Lord will give you grace to stand firm to the truth, unto the end. Indeed I have ever found it good to be on the Lord's side: and though as poor, faint-hearted, blundering a creature as ever was kept in the way; yet I bless the name of the Lord, who has not suffered me wil-

fully and wickedly to depart from him.

I see many running the heavenly race, and I would gladly run with them; but alas! I find myself too weak to keep pace with them: yet bleffed be God, I am resolved by his grace, that though I cannot run with them, I will creep after them; and I hope shortly to sit at their feet in the New Jerusalem. But I cannot be content to have my friend take my pace: I would have him a runner: may the Lord grant he may be clad with zeal as with a cloak. I believe you see many things at present that might amuse a carnal mind, there are many smooth ways to hell: how dissicult it is to avoid them all! what care and prayer does it require!

"The path of virtue far more rugged is, "But Oh! it leads to everlasting bliss!

My best love to all friends, I am, &c.

> E. G. L E T-

********** रे के पर पर का मिल्ला ।

L E T T E R LXXX.

The state of the state of the state of the state of

e constant and a second of the constant

OTE - THE STATE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OD is love: Christ's yoke is easy. If the Lord is our shepherd we shall want nothing. Shall we ever meet in heaven? I hope we shall. Yet a few moments more, and he that shall come, will come, and will not tarry. We shall shortly behold him without a veil. That awful day will furely come. It will little avail us then what opinion we are of; but what we really are. Lord fearch, and try me, that I may not be confounded at that

I have changed my place of abode, and find many new trials; but, indeed, the Lord is good to me, and his grace will be fufficient for me. We have nothing to fear but fin, if we have given ourselves to the Lord. I fear the love of many waxes cold; but let us be humble and watchful. Devote yourfelf to the Lord, and then you cannot expect too much from him: he will far outdo your highest expectations. God is a tried Friend; but let us prepare for temptations. When shall we leave all for Christ? When shall we glory in nothing but his cross? When we are as wife as we ought to be, we shall. O Lord, teach us this bleffed lesson. I think I do love Jesus Christ; and how am I beholden to him for this? But O my dear Lord and God, my King and Saviour, help me to love thee better. My wish for you is that you may truly know, and then I am fure you will love him. You will find him a sympathizing Friend in all your afflictions; a strong Deliverer in

1 207]

all your trials; and a wife Adviser in every doubtful circumstance. The Lord bless you.

+}>={++}>={+++}>={+++}>={+++}>=<++

L E T T E R LXXXI.

My dear Friend,

Have often thought of my dear friends at L-

I have now no one to fpeak my mind freely and fully unto, but Jesus Christ: in his attentive and compassionate ear, I pour out my frequent prayer; and he hears and helps me speedily: so that having now no human helps or comforters, I need none;

" Christ is all the world to me,

" And all my heart is love."

I had a little illness the other week, but it was acceptable to me, and good for me. Nothing is amifs my Saviour doth. I need not be careful about any thing. For I know all things do, and will work together for my good, fo long as I love him, which I intend to do for ever. Oh! the fweetness of that rest, which is obtained by leaving all defire, but that of pleafing and enjoying Jesus. One day here is better than a thousand. What are all the riches, pleasures, and honours of this world, when compared with the treasures of Christ's grace, the sweetness of his love he puts upon the faints? They bare not so great a proportion to them, as the smallest grain of fand, to the greatest mountain, or a second of time to ten thou-

T 2

fand ages. If we always see them in this light, and seel them make correspondent impressions upon our minds, how easy will it be to prefer them to the other! How unable will the things of time be to warp our judgments, or draw our affections to their interest! With what patience shall we bear afflictions, losses, and disappointments: and with what ease shall we deny ourselves of any thing that would rob us of our Savicur's love! How light would slander and disgrace sit upon us, while conscious we are approved, and honoured of God! What a small thing to be poor in this world, when we have wealth enough at home, in heaven! and how can we possibly want pleasure, while we rejoice in hope of the glory of God!

Let not your heart fay, "But this is not the cafe with me." When you examine your state, put mercy and loving kindness enough in the opposite scale to your demerit, and unworthiness. When you reason; let not unbelief but saith draw the conclusion, and when you are tempted, think not of your own weakness, but of Christ's strength.

God be with your spirit.

Farewell.

LETTER LXXXII.

Y good Friend will not be surprized if I tell him, I have been some time hesitating whether I should write or not. By the light I have I see so much darkness, and so much vileness, that I sear almost to write a single sentence, less I should be guilty of that mockery, which is an abomination to the God of sincerity.

You have fometimes gently reproved me for complaining; but is there not a cause? I can, I must complain; but not of my Lord: He is still gracious, or my ingratitude had sunk me beyond the reach of mercy, long e'er now. These lines are a proof that he is gracious and merciful; slow to anger, and of abundant kindness. This shews you that I am out of hell. Nay more, you must glorify the Lord with me, for he tells me "I am thy salvation." O my brother, what a good Saviour is this that saveth me! what a great Physician is he who healeth me. It is true (and I must proclaim it aloud upon the house tops) that Jesus Christ does save even me.

Since I left L- my foul has been in prison, "Deep called unto deep, at the noise of his water " spouts; all his billows ran over me." I have been indeed like Jonah in the whale's belly; yet out of the belly of hell I cried, and he heard me. I funk down insensibly, till I became as if I had had no God: temptation poured in like a flood: and for feveral days, I thought I could gladly have contented myself to have been a dog rather than a man. But in a little time he returned, and with loving kindness he gathered me. Did I not think you acquainted with these things, I should wave telling, what must appear enthusiasm to a natural In the ordinance of the Lord's Supper, he let me see that Christ's body was broken for me; that Christ's blood was shed for me: he healed my backflidings, and loved me freely. For three whole days. I found his peace and love so eminently in my heart, that I began to think he had perfected me in holinefs. O how good it is "to go by the foot-" steps of the flocks, and feed one's kids besides the "shepherd's tents!" but now I know he hath not yet brought me forth, I have not yet attained; I T 3 feel

feel my heart yet impure: but pray for me, while I tell you with reverence, even I begin to feel my conscience "quick as the apple of an eye." I do not feel that humility I want in telling this,—I fear to proceed-but pray for me.

Let me entreat you my dear friend, to press forward, and strive to believe. Leave reasoning, and come nakedly to Jesus Christ, Believe on the Lord

Fefus Christ, and thou shalt be faved.

I know I am unworthy to speak in my Master's name, yet I cannot contentedly fee you groping in the dark, without telling you of the Sun of Righteousness. Indeed there is no humility in faying I am a pattern of mercy: 'tis plain truth, and I feel it: if he faves me, he is not willing that any should perish. Now is the accepted time for you. Cast not these words behind you, for God is willing you should now be faved. I am grieved, my foul mourns, because you dare not fay "The Lord is my righteousness." You stand at a distance; you do not venture on him. O commit your foul unto the Lord. He is able and he will keep it, and present it spotless at h.s Father's right hand. While you feek him in his ordinances, fland fill, and fee the falvation of God.

Pray for me that I may be kept from the evil that is in the world. I hope to remember you (if living) before my Father's throne, while

I am yours, &c.

LETTER

My dear Brother,

SHOULD have answered your kind letter before, but foon after the receipt of it, I fet offfor Note and am but lately returned. I have been fometimes tempted to leave off writing to any one, unlefs I was obliged to it; because I have thought, what I could say was so useless, that my friends might spend their time much better, than in reading my letters: But it is a base humility; a plant not of God's right-hand planting; and I must not yield. Indeed, I appear as it were, a beast before. God; and often wonder, that any one takes notice of me. I feel myself more than ever I did, to be poor, and blind, and naked: but poor as I am, like the widow, let me cast in my mites, and wish you good luck in the name of the Lord. Right glad am I, that you have so sweet a seuse of the pardoning love of God. Glory be to him for free grace!

"That we—Children of wrath and fin,
"We should be call'd the sons of God!"

O! my brother! do you not feel the power of that word? then shall you loath your selves in your own eyes, when I am pacified towards you. I think I am sick of wandering away from the fountain of life: I want to be a garden inclosed. When will my Lordappear, and lead captivity captive. He hath received gifts for me, rebellious as I am; and here will I rest. He hath chosen me in the surnace of affliction. I am the Lord's; for he hath bought me with the price of his precious blood. And now,

" My feeble foul shall win the day,

" Tho' death and hell obstruct the way."

But fatan thrusts hard at me, that I might fall. I have need to grasp my shield; to hold fast my considence.

confidence. I told you before, that the enemy would most of all assault you at this quatter: therefore, Paul wifely faith, Above all take the shield of faith. By faith, we shall remove mountains, stop the mouths of lions, and out of weakness be made ftrong.

This laying hold of the strength of God, is won-derful: it made one cry out of old, "Through Christ I shall do valiantly: I can do all things through Christ strengthening me." What would have become of so infignificant a creature as me, had it not been for this? O, Christ is all in all to my foul!

"When I appear in yonder cloud, " With all his favour'd throng;

" Then I shall fing more sweet, more loud,

" And Christ shall be my fong."

O learn to love a precious Christ! you can never love him too much. Look on him, 'till you are changed into his image; till you are fealed to the day of redemption; I mean, till you are swallowed

up in love.

The work of God goes on at L. Many are awakened. Many are converted. Many are added to the church of fuch, as I believe, shall be faved. The fields are white, ready unto harvest: pray the Lord of the harvest that he would send forth more faithful labourers. I believe fatan's kingdom has got a fevere blow, the Lord be praifed! I must tell you fomething remarkable: one that had been mourning under a fense of fin a long time, was lately taken ill. For three days and three nights she was in strong agony of body and soul. With but very little intermission, she cried out all that time, fefus, thou Son of David, have mercy on me! At last, raising her voice, she shouted aloud, "Amen! Hallelujah! Glory be to God in the highest!" and sell back, and expired.—Let us join her, and cry Hallelujah, 'till with all the glorious throng above, we more perfectly sing to all eternity, "Worthy is the Lamb to receive honour, and blessing, and praise." Even so Lord Jesus. Amen.

I am, &c.

(+++) me(+++) me(+++) me(+++) me(+++) me

LETTER LXXXIV.

My dear Friend,

Y OUR kindness of the 5th ult. now lies before me, and was as a cordial; for when I received it, it gave great comfort and relief to my mind at that time under some distress. Indeed, I have suffered many things lately, for want of the spirit of Eli. I do not find my evil nature will suffer me to fay, " Is is the Lord, let him do what he will," But upon every little cross, my will is ready to rise in rebellion against God: I am fit to murmur, complain, and become impatient upon every cross that visits me. O how different is my temper of mind, from the disposition of the blessed, the redeeming Jesus! He was meek and lowly in heart; I am peevish and haughty in spirit. His whole life was made up of a feries of temptations, of afflictions spiritual and temporal, at which he repined not, but committed himself to Him that judgeth righteously: but I am an unrefigned and wretched creature, without a due conformity of temper and disposition to my Lord. O that I could always fay with fincerity and

and truth, " Not as I will, but as thou wilt, Q

This is my present state, in which I am not without hope, that that Saviour who died for me, will, of his free grace and tender love, destroy all these works of satan which still remain in me: that he will wash me in his blood, sanctify my nature, and in his due time beat down satan under my feet. But we must patiently wait the Lord's coming, and He that shall come, will come, and will not tarry.

I am your fincere friend.

LETTER LXXXV.

Dear Sin, word in the state of the state of

Received yours, and can assure you it came in an acceptable time.

" O what is friendship! why imprest

"On my weak, wretched, dying breaft!"

You are welcome to act the part of a patient, and trouble me (as you call it) with your complaints: you may depend upon the best assistance

your unworthy friend is able to afford.

I am forry your haste of unbelief causes you to have hard thoughts of him, who is love in the abstract. Your reasons for such a conduct are not sufficient. Forget not to offer praise for the mercies you have already received: by this means will you be enabled quietly to wait, and at the same time, earnestly to contend, for an increase of that saith, which will produce in you a greater abundance

dance of all the fruits of the spirit. As a means to this great end, pray for patience with yourself. Your uneafiness many times arises, when you remember those mercies by which you are distinguished from many who are around you, from considering what ungrateful returns you have made for this waste of love.

It would be well for you to dwell more upon the loving-kindness of him, who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. This will have upon your mind a transforming influence. You will perhaps reply, "But you little know how many are my hinderances."—I am not entirely ignorant of what hurtful impressions your mind is susceptible: and I must intreat you, if you intend to grow in grace, to set a double watch upou that dangerous avenue to your soul, your imagination. You seem very sensible of the bad seeds of giving loose to this excursive faculty: and you narrowly examine your own heart, you will perhaps find, that that insensibility to the things of God, of which I have heard you complain, is occasioned by your imagination being too much employed with things of a contrary nature.

It is a great thing to keep the heart with all diligence, for truly of it are the issues of life. You will find occasion often to remember the words of our I ord; He that will be my disciple, must deny himfelf, take up his cross, and follow me. Your happiness will greatly depend upon a right division of your time. Your business requires many hours of the day: may the Lord help you to employ what is given up to his immediate service to the best

advantage.

It is our mercy, that we have not an high-pitest that cannot sympathize with our infirmities, but who was in all points tempted like unto us; and

the reason for it is given by the apostle, That he might be able to succour those who are tempted.

I am, with the greatest sincerity,

Your friend, &c.

L E T T E R LXXXVI.

Dear Sir,

ET nothing discourage you from the purfuit of that state of perfection, which is attainable to all those who seek the Lord Jesus in sincerity and truth; and then no difficulty will be found so great, as to be unsurmountable by his grace. This I have in some measure experienced: for sure there was never a son of Adam called to a sense of so many sins as had really committed. My whole life was nothing but a varied scene of desection from God: so that my soul was spotted like the leopard, or rather insected like the leoper's skin.

But yet, my friend, notwithstanding all this evil in my nature, I can say, and that with a reasonable assurance, that the blood of Christ cleanseth from all sin. My sins were as scarlet, but the redeeming Jesus hath made them whiter than snow. I have tasted that the Lord is gracious, and that his mercy endureth for ever. With me the work of grace has been carried on in a regular progressive manner, first by strong convictions, then by justification through the blood of Christ, and now, I hope, the Lord is carrying on the work of sanctification. These states have their different temptations, and peculiar trials, under which there seems nothing so desirable as the grace of an humble, meek, and quiet spirit. When we can take up our cross daily

daily with a fimilar spirit to our Saviour, and say with freedom of heart, Father, thy will be done; then shall we be able to rejoice in temptations, and experience the truth of our Lord's words, His yoke

is easy, and his burthen light.

My trials are chiefly of the internal kind: these daily afflict me; but the Lord delivereth me out of all. And what is singular is, that in all the anxiety and distress under which I labour, I have not the least disposition to complain to man: nor can I observe that any person conceives I suffer, or is ap-

prehensive of my trouble.

I hope the work of grace prospers in the hearts of our friends here. The Lord is loving to every man; and would we cast out the various idols which possess our souls, and by his sovereign aid destroy the antient inhabitants of the land, then would he abide with us for ever. But alas! how like the Israelites of old, do we retain too great a friendship for the former images that engaged our affections; and nothing but divine grace can restrain us from worshipping the antient idols of Canaan. How happy should we be, would we eschew our pleasures, and continually resist all sele-love, then should we go on from strength to strength.

I am, with due respect, yours sincerely.

L E T T E R LXXXVII.

Dear Sir,

THOUGH it is impossible for words to express the sense I have of the many obligations I am under to you, yet I must make the attempt, by thanking you for the kind enquiry you made in your

your letters to Mr. *** after the state of my foul. I can say little else but Praise the Lord, O my foul, and forget not all his benefits. He has not only faved my life, but is still crowning that life, he fo wonderfully preserved, with his loving kindness and hourly mercies. I cannot distrust the tender mercy of my God, either in time or in eternity: and I can truly fay, that every bleffing I have experienced, or can defire for myfelf, I with and pray may descend upon you I hope you do not forget to pray that I may glorify God with my body and spirit which are doubly his. I find I cannot love him as I would; but I rejoice in the prospect of that blissful hour, when I shall cast the crown he gives at his feet, and cry without ceasing, with unwearied ardour, Worthy is the Lamb that was flain, to receive all honour, and glory, and praise. The thought of this employ, oftentimes overwhelms me in joy that is unspeakable and full of glory.

O dear Sir, praise the Lord with me, until we magnify his name for ever. I trust I shall meet your happy spirit in that day, entire and lacking nothing; without spot or blemish, before the throne. May he who sits thereon direct your heart into his perfect love, and to a patient waiting for the

coming of Christ.

Yours, &c.

x{++}>xx{++}>xx{++}>xx{++}>+>>>

LETTER LXXXVIII.

To the SOCIETY at Norwich.

Dear Brethren,

Jan. 21, 1761.

GRACE, Mercy, and Peace be to you, from God even our Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ.

Christ. Your past lives are a year longer, and your future lives a year shorter than when I wrote last unto you. Are you proportionally advanced in grace, and reduced in nature?

You are many of you, already born of God, washed, justified, and fanctified; and you hope to be glorified through the spirit, and merit of lefus Christ. Thus much you experience: therefore you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a peculiar people, an holy nation. What for? That you might how forth the praifes of him. who hath called you out of darkness, into his marve? lous light, and out of the kingdom of fatan unto God; to receive forgiveness of sins, and an inheritance among the sanctified. Thus writes Paul, thus writes Peter. Therefore shew you the necessary and blesfed effects, which refult from fuch a ttate. Let all your thoughts, words, and actions, be in Christ, through Christ, and unto Christ. All so done, is well done; and though undeferving of any reward; yet is so acceptable to our dear Savieur, that it has the promise, both of this life, and of that which is to come.

If the term finless perfection be disgussful to some, sure christian perfection will be grateful to all who know Christ. Tis to love God with all our heart, mind, foul, and firength. This is feriptural perfection. This is the word of God. This is his command. Yea; and it is natural to the regenerate to defire this." Are you the fons of God? Should you not then be followers, (imita-, tors) of God as dear children? Is Christi your head, hely? should not you his members be hely alfo? Are you endued with the gift of the spirit? should you not then bring forth the fruit of the spirit? Confider all this. Why should we neglect, refuse, or object to be what is most interesting, and advantageous

vantageous in our state? And so necessary, that though we cannot be saved for it, yet we cannot be saved without it. Are ye trees of righteousness? Let the trees be known by their fruit.

Though you are in a state of salvation, yet must you strive, to work out your salvation with sear and trembling. Give, my brethren, give all diligence to add to your saith, virtue; to virtue, knowledge; to knowledge, temperance; to temperance, patience; to patience, godliness; to godliness, brotherly-kindness; to brotherly-kindness, charity. For it these things be in you, and abound, they make you, that you shall neither be barren, or unstruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. Thus let us see what our Lord and we shall bring it to at last. Are ye trees of righteousness? Let the trees be known by their fruit.

'Tis well known, we must go through manifold

Tis well known, we must go through manifold temptations into the kingdom. Our foes will dispute it with us, every inch of the ground to heaven. But what then? Greater is he, who is in us, than he who is in the world. You may, nay you must, stand in the evil day; and when you have done all stand. If you don't, the fault is your own. The effect your shame. We are not tempted above that we are able. We never fall, we never fin, through the want, but through the abuse of grace. Nor is it enough to stand our ground, but we must conquer also, or not enjoy the crown of life. Therefore when the slesh tempts you, slee, and pray; when the world tempts you, watch pray; and when the devil tempts you, residently trees of righteousness? Let the trees be known by their fruit.

Suffer me to prescribe to you a method, how to live one day well. It may serve for every day after,

by repeating it. Nor will I prefume to lay a burthen on your shoulders, and not touch it with my

own fingers.

As foon as you awake in the morning, employ half an hour in five things. Blefs God for the mercies of the night past; pray for the blessings of a new day; examine well your own heart; meditate upon some spiritual subject; and lastly, plan the business of the approaching day. Then rife at four o'clock, but never later than five, if well. While you put on your cloaths, praise, or pray, mentally, but suitably to your state. Then frend another half hour in secret meditation. Then fpend another half hour in fecret meditation, praise, and prayer. After this call your family together, read a chapter, and as you have ability and leifure, expound it to them. Then fing a hymn, and conclude with prayer. Pray always before and after meat: thus take the curse from off your victuals; and bless God for the benefit of them. Begin, proceed in, and lay by work, thus. Begin with that which should never cease, prayer in your mind; while you are at your work, meditate, praise, or pray, or converse religiously with those about you. As often as you can, retire a tew minutes to prayer, at nine o'clock in the morning, and three in the afternoon. It would be well to fpend a little time in prayer with your family, immediately after dinner. In the evening constantly observe the same order of devotion in your family, as in the morning. At going to bed, revise the thoughts, words, and actions of the past day. What appears amis, beg pardon for: what is well bless God alone for: and never close your eyes to fleep, with any unforgiven fin upon your conscience. Are you trees of righteousness? Let the trees be known by their fruit.

Never

Never neglect this, or some such method of walking with God. Do all feelingly, fervently, and devoutly, as from the spirit of God in you. Custom will make it familiar, easy, and pleasant to you. And if you thus spend every week-day, you will no doubt keep the sabbath-day holy. You will surely attend the word, the Lord's table, and all occasional meetings. All this will help you to attain to the measure of the stature, of perfect men in Christ. Are ye trees of righteousness? Let the trees be known by their fruit.

In a word, diligently use every means, and as diligently exercise every measure of grace. Be fervent in spirit, serving the Lord. In every thing, invariably aim at his glory, out of a pure heart, and good conscience, and faith unseigned. Are ye trees of righteousness? Let the trees be known by

their fruit.

To the everlasting praise of our dear Jesus be it known to you, that his work of grace prospers in these parts. Our congregations are generally large: new members are added to our societies, and our old ones go on in full assurance, and some of them in the triumph of faith to heaven. Are we trees of righteousness? May we have our fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. Pray for me, and I'll pray for you, who am

which is Your affectionate Brother, of the service of the service

A Comment of the contract of t

A. P. W. monthig. It go (1994 now), wrife the Addit so weets, and addition of the palk with.

rees be known by their fast.

LICE TO TER R LXXXIX.

My dear Father, Dublin, July 23, 1755.

HO' I am far distant from you in person, yet I am intimately near you in spirit and affection.

At present I write unto you, with abundance

At present I write unto you, with abundance of tears flowing from my eyes, proceeding from the fullness of love in my heart. My intent in writing unto you, is not to procure your favour, that I know you give me out of paternal affection and a sense of duty; nor for your substance that I do not want; but my business with you is far more important; I beseech you, O my dear Father, to seek the one thing needful. To lay aside every weight, and the sin (viz. wordly mindedness) which does most easily beset you: And to use all diligence to make your calling and election sure. Renouncing your own righteousness, which is but as filthy rass, make application to Christ, that you may be interested in his blood, and righteousness. Tis by faith in his blood we are justified; its by faith in his blood we are fanctified: yea, it is the blood of Christ which cleanseth from all sin.

Oh! that I could but impart unto you some of the sweetness, and comfort, which I now seel in the enjoyment of the love of God. Tho it would be hell to me, to return unto a natural unregenerate state again; yet I would willingly part with the love of God, for a little time, that you might know what it is to love him, and to have Christ formed in your heart by faith. I could with St. Paul, wish myself, (temporally) accursed for you and the rest of my relations according to the sless. But though I cannot, by this or any other means I can use, merit this blessing for you, or confer

it upon you; yet there is the same unexhaustible fullness of mercy, and love in Christ for you, as I and many more have found. If you turn heartily unto him, you will, you affuredly will meet with the same welcome, and bleffed treament that others have done. There is balm in Giled: his arm is not shortened, that it cannot fave; or his ear grown heavy that it cannot hear, but he has the same compassionate heart, cordial love, and exquisite tenderness toward returning prodigals, and felf righteoninels renouncing pharifees, as he had seventeen hundred years ago, when affectionately crying: Come unto me all se that labour and are heavy lader, and I will give you rest, and forrowfully complaining, ye will not came to me that ye might have life.

Yet as I have often told you, when prefent, for I tell you now I am absent, that you must come unto Christ here on earth, in the way of repentance, and faith; or you can never ascend to his king-

dom and glory in heaven,

Christ must come down into our hearts, by his spirit; or we can never arise to happiness in eternity, not even by his merit. Our hearts, must become his throne here, if ever we have a seat in his throne hereafter. Converted we must be, or be condemned. Changed from nature to grace, while living, or change our place from earth, to hell, when dead. Without renovation in time, no resurrection to eternal happiness in eternity. What must dogs and swine do in the palace of the king of heaven, and in the garden of paradile, and such we really are, until renewed in the image of God.

I know you are an honest man among your neighbours, and a loving and respectful father unto your children; but honesty is not regenera-

tion. Though you are civilized, you are not fanctified. Do not take it ill. Think me not undutiful, because faithful unto my conscience, least of all think me unkind, because I tell you the truth.

Ye must (notwithstanding) be born again.

Pray attend the word of God where it is preached in the demonstration of the spirit, and of power; and do not by any means neglect private or family prayer. May the bleffing of God attend every means you use, and make them spirit and life unto you: may he give you grace, with peace in this world, and everlasting happiness in the next, is the unseigned prayer, of

Your dutiful Son.

o) net too) net too) net too) net too) net to

LETFER XC.

Cork, March 23, 1756.

My very dear, and loving Father,

Y OURS I received with thankfulness. I might inform you how much I esteem you, and how great pleasure the hearing from so kind, and indusent a parent gives me: but this would neither be as expressive of my true affection, or so useful and beneficial to you, as to watch for your soul, and pray for your salvation. I am thoroughly convinced this is the truest instance of rational and exalted kindness. Every claim to this amiable character is quite defective and vain, if it does not extend to our spiritual interests, and our eternal welfare.

I hope, my dear Father, you do not neglect the one thing needful. All worldly things, tho of the most excellent kinds, are but like the most despicable

despicable chaff, when compared with the bleffings God bestows upon his children here, and the inestimable treasure he hath laid up for them hereafter. Oh! how dark and gloomy is that man's state, who has not an interest in our dear Redeemer, tho' he may swim in the river of sensual pleasure, bask in the warmest beams of human honour, and have the spoils of kingdoms at his seet, compared to his, whose privilege it is to live under the benign instruences of heaven, in the prospect of glory, and in divine communion with his God, tho' cloathed in rags, and situate with Lazarus upon the dunghill.

I have delayed, for fome time, to write untoyou, expecting Mr. W. coming to this place, in order that I might inform you when, and how I hope to come into England; but his having been prevented in his intention of coming here, has rendered me incapable of giving you any infor-

mation, notwithstanding my delay,

I unfeignedly thank God I am in my usual state of health, and disposition of mind, the neither exempt from bodily pains, soul conflicts, or outward crosses; yet the Lord gives me strength according to my day; and, which is not a little to my comfort, is pleased, in some small measure, to give success to my unworthy labours. Some sinners which were far off, are brought night to God by the blood of Christ; and others convinced of their distance from him, and has an earnest desire to return unto him.

I need not tell you, that I think often of, and desire to be with you; but while this cannot be, God will give me contentment: however, may you, and all my relations and friends, live under the heavenly light, and healing wings of Jesus Christ. May you have brighter and brighter

manifestations

manifestations of his immense and amiable perfections; and may you, by these heavenly views, grow daily in his holy and divine image; then your happiness will be fuch as is wished for,

By your most obliged, and dutiful Son, &c

Made A ST CHIEF STEEL J.

Li Ein To Tr E R

My dear friend,

Jan. 19, 1758.

WHAT can comfort a foul that is painfully diffressed for want of love? It may be some allay to one's mifery, to think that others love that God whom we would love, but cannot. What can afflict that foul which is free from every creature, and fixed on God alone? One can fcarcely think that any could be so base, with respect to God, and wretched with regard to himself, as not to love him; and yet this wretchedness I feel. Writing just now on my own condition, presses it deeper on my troubled heart. I had no fooner come to this conclusion, I do not love the Lord Jesus Christ, but it occurred to me, yet others do: here I found a pleasing satisfaction. I then blessed God for you, and others of my friends, who offer him what is due from all, but what I still withhold, the love of the whole heart.

As the state 1 apprehend your soul to be in, affords me matter of praise, and actually excites it; fo the state you must judge my soul to be in, from the account I have given of it, will afford you matter of prayer, and should actually excite

3 11 3

it, while it occasions your pity. ing, that if you have patience, it was not given

to be wrapped up in a napkin, but for exercife: and now I am going about the performance of it, I may tell you before hand, I am wretched, and defire your prayers, shall be my subject: the various parts of which, I shall unfold, explain and insist on, as I see occasion. But you may expect I shall do this in different humours; you must look for nothing of unchangeableness in me, till my worst, my oldest enemy, felf, expires.

Perfect love, unspotted charity; not to be subject to any inordinate affections, any irregular desire of any kind, in any degree: to have no one affection of the soul at any time exercised on an improper object, or in an undue manner; to love every creature in a due subordination to the love of God, and each in their order, according to that measure of his image which they bear, and the relation they stand in unto him; I say, these are things so great for a sinner to attain to, as to be almost incredible. Yet if you can, in cool blood, affirm each of these particulars of yourself, I know not how I could, consistent with that charity, which hopeth, and believeth all things, disbelieve you

But how shall attain them? Methinks I hear you earnestly exhort me. Cast off: press on: fight: wrestle, and be still. All this is ever sounding in my ears; but alas! I find no door of hepe. The old man, if not the strong one, has still possession, and much goods aid up in store for many years. No straits can expell him; for however closely he may be besieged without, he has provision enough to subsist on within: and he can resist all power, but omnipotence. You say there needs no other. Engage this on your side, and you shall be more than a conqueror. How? By prayer. I do pray;

but it teems as though he regarded it not. Join me in the petition, and it may be I shall prevail. Thus you see, tis proper my subject should be---

I am wretched, pray for me. squantimes one on &

Still, that you may not be found less in the fight of God, than your greatest friend or flatterer, whether yourfelf or another, either fays you are, or thinks you to be, is the ardent prayer of Your friend and brother, &c.

opacteopacteopacteopacteopacteopacte

LETTER XCII.

To Mr. Thomas Hangy, occasioned by the fudden Death of several near Relations, by Mr. Thomas Olivers.

My very dear Brother,

A Few days ago, I was informed of the awful breach which divine Providence lately made in your family: a breach, which loudly demands the greatest pity, and softest sympathy of every friend.—To lose the wise of your youth,—or your first-born and only son,—or, even, a distant relation,—is doubtless, a heavy trial; but to have all these taken away, and that by a single stroke, is a trial of the first magnitude: and every one in such circumstances must feel, unless he be past seeling. I doubt not but you feel your share. Your heart is young and unexperienced in such scenes of woe, and therefore they fall on you with double weight. Ot it is well you have Omnipote ce to support you, or you would sink beneathy: od! you would sall to rise no more.

Th

The cloud of this diffensation may, in all probability, be fo thick at present, that you cannot fee the hand which directed it. But it shall soon become transparent; and then you shall fee the hand, and heart of your best Father; and acknowledge, it was unmixed goodness, which intended the stroke, and unerring wisdom, which directed it fo near your heart. Till this appears, be filent; and when it does, you shall adore. You have often recommended to others, Not to forrow as those who have no hope. Let me recommend the same to you. Let those tears which evidence your tender affection for your late friend, equally evidence your submission to your divine Father. You have heard of the patience of Fob. With what deep reverence! with what unseigned subjection! did he receive the repeated tidings of his complicated calamities! The Lord gave, faid he, and the Lord hath taken away; and bleffed be the name of the Lord. And when he was strongly solicited to murmur at the dispensation, and blaspheme its Author, he rejected it with abhorrence; What! faid he, shall I receive good at the hand of God, and shall I not receive evil? It is then added, to his immortal honour, In all this Job sinned not. May God say the same of you! "I took away a distant relation,—and in this he sinned not. I took away his son, his only fon-and in this he finned not. I then tore from his bleeding heart, a tender wife, lately entwined about it—and in this he finned not. The first messenger of heavy tidings was scarce arrived, when lo! a second followed; and ere he had delivered his more awful message, beheld! a third trod upon his heels—and in all this he sinned not." May you thus have a testimony that you please God, and it shall turn to your honour before affembled worlds!

If you have been a means of helping your friend to conquer the difficulties of life and death, she is now bieffing the day she became yours. And I hope you were and that the, and her new born fon, are now two thining forms before the throne, rejoicing in the presence of the Lamb. May you follow them to your Father's country!—May you weather out every ftorm, which shall rife against. you on the ocean of time!-and when the voyage of life is over, they shall meet and hail you on the celefial strand, and bid you ten thousand welcomes to their bleffed abodes :- and it may be, when the all-bountiful Redeemer, all-righteous Judge, shall assign you your reward, that they will be officious in arraying you in the garments of light; and in adorning your head with an immortal wreath; and in putting the emblem of victory, and a golden barp into your hand.—O that I was mafter of the language of immortality! O that I could fpeck like the disembodied! how loudly would I call on: you! how powerfully would I persuade you, to glow 1 to burn ! with undent defire; with hory offellions; with flaming zeal-for that better world! for that better company ! for that better enjoymental

Imagine, for a few moments, that your late companion is permitted to do this, and that you hear her addressing you in the following manner.

or a few short-lived moments, my dearest friend on earth—thou findest by sad, but I by joysul experience, that the sweetest earthly enjoyment is soon over. Thou feest as through a glass darkly, but I with the sall blaze of eternal day, that all on earth which mortals call good and great, is only emptiness, vanity, and disappointment. We, the inhabitants of unclouded day, look down from our

exalted summits, and behold your world and all its glory, only as a speek of darkness, encompassed by an infinite ocean of light.—We see how closely eternity besets you on every side; while you, like millions of intelligent atoms, croud each other within your little sphere; thousands of which are daily hovering on the verge, while other thousands are passing over!—We likewise see, with eyes of pity, how eagerly you toil amidst darkness, snares, and deaths, and all for the trisles of a moment, while eternity, greedy eternity! not satisfied with the slaughter of fix thousand years, still waits, with its wide extended jaws, to swallow up all succeeding generations!—O! how does all heaven pity your folly, in slighting the awful concerns of eternity; and in despising the infinite source of all blessedness; only for the bubbles and shadows of a discordered world.

But, with ineffable pleasure, we behold the happy sew, who have declared eternal war with the prince of darkness; who despise the empty enjoyments of a vain world; who rife superior to their own degeneracy, and seek their all in God.—Such are esteemed by you, O ye blind mortals! as the filth and off-scouring of your world; but we, through all our different orders, esteem them as some of the brightest ornaments of ours. You long to drive them from earth; but we, to receive them into heaven. And when he who bought them with his blood, shall sign their happy dismission; a detachment of celestial messengers, a convoy of slaming guards, shall safely guide them through death, and swiftly conduct them home. Then, then shall the living doors spontaneously sly open to admit them and all the tongues, and eyes, and hearts of heaven, shall bid them a thousand welcomes—while the mighty

clamations, reverberates the found.—Till then, their lot is to labour and suffer; to obey God, to refift the devil, to renounce the world, to crucify themselves. Oli with what soft regard, tender pity and deep compassion, do we behold their toil, their difficulties, their enemies, their dangers! yea, how do we almost tremble, to see their everlasting fate so often weighed in a doubtful balance! but all the mighty powers of heaven rejoice, and through all their countless myriads, bow in grateful homage, to that exalted Name which preponderates the scale.

"But, O thou! the late partner of my weal and woe, whose friendship sollowed me through life, through death, and still sollows me beyond the grave; what social leading of immortal pleasure! fills! overslows and deluges my disembodied capacity on thy account! O how I exult and triumph, on seeing thy face towards Zion! with what inconceivable extracy do I behold thee labouring up the skies, and beckoning to thy sellows, to follow after! Joy-extracy-transport-glory-increase; and wider!—and still wider expand my happy spirit, on every prospect of thy arrival to this happy world! It exalts my most exalted joys;—it heightens my highest praise, to think that my dearest earthly friend shall soon shine brighter than ten thousand suns; and that ere long we shall sit down together, at Immanuel's feet, to recount the dangers we have escaped on earth, and to repeat the story of redeeming love.

Malter. Let nothing on earth observed thy passage, or retard thy motion, towards a blissful immortality. Let thy eye be ever fixt on that facred ray which proceeds from the throne of God, and which, in

X3:

great mercy, glimmers through the fkies. Let it direct thy fleps through all the darkness and dangers of time, and point out thy way to this world of glorious light; and when thou arrivest, whole: floods of endless day shall be poured on thy aftonished sight. Let thy ears be always open to the facred calls of thy divine Master, and let them continually attend to the humble complaints of his afflicted fervants; and in a short time thy enraptured foul shall be filled with the founds of these mighty. these thundering hallelujahs, which burst for ever around the tremendous throne. Let thy tongue, now feeble and faultering, and which shall foon be filent in the grave, publish abroad through all the earth, the Love which altonishes all heaven. Pubhish. O publish ! its exalted heights, its profound! depth; its immeasurable length and breadth!---Tell the rebellious fons of earth, of immenfity contracted to a span!---Tell them of Infinity crushed beneath their load!---Tell them of Immortality dying in their stead !-- Employ in this service, thy best strains, and thy loudest accents; and, in a short time, thou shalt have a tongue of celestial fire, and a voice which shall reach the most exalted of all our radiant orbs .-- Let thy whole foul; thy whole firength; thy whole time; be employed for Him. who lived! who bled! who dyed for thee! O! be active as fire; be humble as the dust; be ferious as death; be solemn as the grave; Let thy saith be like Abraham's; thy meekness like Moses's; thy patience like fob's; thy prayer like Elijah's; thy repentance like David's; thy zeal like St. Paul's: thy love like St. John's; thy praise like a Scraph's; --- and thy joy shall soon be like mine!--- And O what rising joy!--- what fwelling pleasure! what Areaming, thining! flaming glory fills this place! --- How mighty! how huge is the reward of heaven I

ven!--All is infinite--All is eternal--And all is nume!--Adien." And now, as fhe returns, imagine you hear the leffening founds, "HALLE-LUJAH---HAILELUJAH---HAILELUJAH---HAILELUJAH---HAILELUJAH---HAILELUJAH----

Thus she being dead, yet speaketh. May the important admonition have its due effect on your mind! May the found of it enter your very soul, and follow you wherever you go: fo shall your abundant loss become your more abundant gain!

The advantages intended you by this vifitation. are, first, to convince you, more deeply, of the mutability of all earthly comforts. Through the medium of this dispensation, you see more clearly how fluctuating these things are, and how little they are to be depended on. You fee that riches, honours, friends, health and life, may be at our command this hour; and in the next, make themselves wings and fly away. With what clearness do you now behold that all flesh is grafs, and the glory of man as the flower of the grafs! With what advantage do you now read that the fastion of this world paffeth away: paffeth away, even, while we are beholding it; and that with fuch speed, that ere we have a full view, it is out of our fight. Happy are they who have a divine confidence that an unchangeable God is their Father, and who have a lively hope of an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away! May that confidence and hope increase in you daily. and be preserved stedfast unto the end!

A fecond advantage intended, is, that you may fit more loose to the world and its enjoyments. Wretched as these enjoyments are, there is something in them so peculiarly ensaring, that it is almost impossible to possess them and not be destroyed: and it is much to be seared, that thousands, who have overcome every other difficulty,

will,

will, after all, be dashed in pieces on this rock. But this is not for want of caution i the facred admonitions are for ever founding in our ears; Be net conformed to this world; Set your affections on things above, and not on things on earth; Love not the world. nor the things of the world; Little children keep younfelves from idols. Now, if after all thefe fatherly instructions, and kind commands, we still incline to wander, the bleffed God will hedge up our way with briers, if we break through thefe, he will in mercy, conceal fome thorn under our favourite flower, or mix our fweet delight with gall. If this proves ineffectual, and the little impertinences of earth still cleave to us, even, like the stefn to the bone; in this case, God is obliged to put us to more pain, and (in order to prevent our eternal ruin) to fave us by fuch means as are like tearing the flesh from the bones. O what a privilege is yours at present. Your most gracious Father is now telling you, that you must be all his own; that he will have all your heart; that you (ball be fully bleffed .- And rather than the world . or fin or fatan should destroy, or hurt, or even; touch you to your disadvantage, that he will inter-. pose with all his wisdom, and power, and mercy, and truth; and that nothing, but the most wilful; obstinacy, shall be able to harm you. O what rich mercy and aftonishing goodness is this! and how unutterably great is your privilege! May it teach you to praise and adore its divine Author, with the most pure and warm affection! May it teach you to watch with the firictest attention over your heart; and to keep at the utmost distance from the desire of the flesh, the desire of the eye, and the pride of life! And may it teach you to look on yourfelf only as a stranger and sojourner on earth;

18/73

earth; only as a poor pilgrim, who is travelling through a vale of tears, in fearch of a better country; who is urging his way to eternal life, through

the valley of the hadow of death !

A third advantage intended, is, to quicken you in your way; to cause you to mend your paceand double your diligence. We all have constant need of this. Our work is to important, and our firength fo little; and our time fo thort, that we ought to be broad awake, and all alive and on full firetch continually. But this is not pleafing to flesh and blood; not agreeable to our wretched hearts: these love to be at rest and quiet, and ever incline us to fall affeep. To prevent this, we have need of all the grace of God, and of the affiftance of all his difpensations. Affliction (vour present dispensation) is of fingular use in this case; because, thereby, the soul is purged of that groffness which occasions its dulness and stupidity. Hence we often find, that persons in affliction are zealous and active. who, at other times, are cold and negligent. With what fervency do they then call upon God? With what fleadiness watch over their own hearts? With what impartiality examine themselves? With what indignation vow against sin? With what holy refolution devote themselves to God? And with what deep humility, feriousness and circumspection walk before him? which was

How often have you defired God to help you, thus to double your diligence? How often have you begged, with frong crying and tears, that he would do it by any means; so it might be done effectually.

And behold! he is now answering your prayer: he is now granting the request of your lips and the desire of your heart. May the means by which

his infinite and adorable wisdom is promoting this defirable end, promote it more abundantly day by day! May you continually increase in zeal for the glory of God, and in pity for a dying world! May you fee, in the clearest light, what numberless scenes of misery! what universal ruin and destruction, covers the whole earth! And may you fee how the common enemy lieth in wait for unwary fouls: how he first captivates; then blindfolds them; then drags them in his curfed chain to eternal death; and then triumphs over his prey, and insults the throne of God? May holy indignation against this enemy of God, this devourer of human-kind, fet you all on fire! And may the deepest compassion, and the most generous concern for your fellow sufferers, soften and melt and enlarge your foul! And may this cause you to found the name of Jesus, and publish his great SALVATI-On, with all your might! O may you fly with the facred TIDINGS, to the east and to the west, to the north and to the fouth! And may you " esteem it your highest honour, and make it your chief concern, to be instrumental in plucking dying fouls out of the jaws of destruction; to be instrumental in turning them from darkness unto light, and from the power of fatan to the living God, that they may receive the forgiveness of sins, and an inheri-

That you may thus all your part on earth; and quit the stage of life with honour; and rejoice in the day of accounts of and be for ever with them whom your foul loveth, is the fincere and fervent

prayer of your fympathizing" 134

Friend and Brother,

Call to give of sugar participarto barto

LETTER XCIII.

My much respected Friend, Feb. 29, 1760.

Deep sense of my own inability, and your great superiority to me, almost in every thing, has, till now, forbid my writing unto you. I can fincerely rank myfelf among them who have reason to bless God for your coming into this country. If I ever shall again be favoured with your company and conversation, you will, I trust, have less reason to chide me for those things, you folmany times judged reproveable in me. You had not been gone above two days, before I was convinced of feveral things, which I ingenuously acknowledge did not before appear amis. Whatever I have been. I am not an Antinomian now. I never was more sensible of my dependance upon God. for all things. I think it my indispensible duty to ask, at his beneficent hands, the minutest bleffing my necessity calls for. I am, as you once justly observed, but a child in holines; but I can truly fay, I defire and defign, to be an obedient one. When I know my Father's will, I immediately apply myse'f to the doing, or uffering of it with all that power he gives me. My happines, distinct from every other consideration, consists in doing his blessed will. You may remember to have told me, I should meet with many trials: his has indeed been exactly true. My experience has been fomething extraordinary; but let me with gratitude acknowledge, my strength has been equal to my every day. I find an increase of every thing which is true, jult, virtuous, commendable, and of good report. This I speak to the praise of God. Of how great things is the human mind capable. I did not think once, that my faculties could have been raifed thus, from the ruins of the fall. My desires and aversions are, I trust, turned toward their right and proper objects. The Lord makes those discoveries to my understanding, which draw my affections to things above. My very body is a temple of the Holy Ghost, and is employed in the service of God. Help me my dear friend, to praise God for these inestimable mercies. Pray excuse whatever you see amiss in this. I promise myself great satisfaction, when I shall have the happiness: of being a spectator of their improvement at L--ds. Give my kind love to all friends, accept the same your-

From your ever loving, and faithful friend, &c. &c.

L E T T E R XCIV

My dear, and much respected Father, St. Austle, May 6, 1758.

THE reason of my silence so long, is from my expectation of hearing from you, in answer to my last. Since I wrote last, I have en oyed as good a state of health, as I have usually had in time past; for which I unseignedly presse God. who is the giver of this, and every other blessing. I have been in some danger lately, of falling into the hands of unreasonable and sinful men, but the Lord hath restrained their power, and kept

me from their malice. Some of the gentlemen of this country are very much averse to the way, which they are pleased to call herefy, in which we worship the God of our Fathers. And this is not to be wondered at, for as it was in the beginning, so it is now; those who are born after the slesh, persecute them who are born after the spirit. But when almighty God is disposed to work his great works among sinners, impotent men, tho ever so combined together, cannot prevent is. The Lord is making known his salvation, which is through saith, unto the people: where his name is recorded, tho by very imperfect ambassadors, yet his powerful grace is displayed. Men are enquiring the way to Zion, with their facer thitherward, weep-

ing.

I cannot, once again, help expressing my concern for your falvation. I make this the subject of my prayers; and shall it not have a place in my Letters? O my dear Father, do not flight, or negled that which our Lord calls, the one thing needful; without the enjoyment of this, we can neither be happy in time, or in eternity. I often think, with wishful concern, of your declining age, and diminishing strength. Your days on earth, even in the course of nature, cannot be many. The weakness of your vital powers, the infirmities which attend you, and the instances of mortality which furround you, call loudly unto you to consider, and prepare for your latter end. There is no way of facing death with courage. and looking undaunted on the tomb into which we are going; no affurance of happiness in yonder world of spirits, but by an affured interest in the holy life, and propitiatory death, in the glorious refurrection, and prevalent intercession of our adosable Redeemer. As I have often told you in

times

times past, fo I tell you again, that the only way of obtaining salvation through Christ, is by faith to In order to this, earnestly beseech the God of all grace, to give you a true and deep sense of the depravity of your nature, the exceeding sinfulness of sin, and your utter guiltiness in consequence of it. Pray that you may be enabled to renounce your dependance upon your own righteousness. Let the spirit of God convince you of the entire necessity of being born again of the Holy Ghost. In this disposition come unto God, in the name of Christ Jesus, that you may, with Christ, receive pardon of all your fins, peace with God, adoption into his family, sandifying grace, and everlasting glory. And remember for your encouragement, that you are invited. Ho! every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, &c. Call to mind what our Saviour saith: Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I will give you reft. Do you labour against sin? Are you burden-ed with the guilt of it? Christ bids you come? Christ, the mighty God, the everlasting Father, the Prince of peace, bids you come. What power can prevent your access unto him? Christ, the ocean of love and mercy, bids you come: here allyour fins, however many, or mighty, are swallowed up. That he is willing you should come unto him; witness those bitter pairs and sufferings which he endured, and that precious blood which he shed for your sake. Nay, you have the infallible test-mony from his own mouth: And him that cometh onto me, I will in no-wife cast out. Haste, then; O haste unto the Saviour of sinners! Fly, sly unto the Son of God! Destruction pursues you while without; safety is within the city of refuge. The Lord make you willing in the day of his power. May your heart become his residence, and may his me-

[243]

rit be your passport into eternal glory. This is the prayer of

your dutiful Son, &c. &c.

· +>xefer>xefer>xefer>xefer>xefer>xefe

L E T T E R XCV.

My very dear Father, Dec. 30, 1756.

T gives me no small pleasure to hear from any of my friends; but gratitude and duty bind me to love, and value you most, from whom I have proceeded. I earnestly care for your present, and eternal welfare. If I knew how to do you good. it should not be undone. But if God has given me a concern for your falvation, and a pity to your foul, how much more compassion hath he towards you, who spared not his own Son, but delivered him. up for us all: how then will he not with him freely give us all things? Greater love hath no man, than that a man lay down his life for his friends; but God commended his love unto us, that while we were yet sinners, yea enemies, Christ died for us. Fly! then; Ofly, my dear father, and fly! O my foul! to the precious, precious blood of Jesus, that he may be made ours by faith. That his righteoufness may cover us, his grace enlighten us, his power defend us, his goodness comfort us, his mercies embrace us, his spirit fanctify us, and his kingdom entertain us for ever. What should divert our minds from fo glorious a pursuit? Blessed are they who are in the heavenly chafe. Oh! now make haste to the Canaan of happiness. Fear not to find out the much neglected path; though it lieth through a lonely wilderness, the Lord will be a pillar of a cloud by day, and of fire by night. He

He will guide you in the way of uprightness. Though the sea be rough, and the winds rage, we have an unerring Pilot at the helln, who will assuredly bring us to the haven where we would be, if we continue in the ship. Look! O look beyond the narrow bounds of time, and take a survey of a boundless eteinity: struck forward to the heavenly plains, where happiness is clad in everlatting green; and where, amid the verdant landscape, streams of endless pleasures roll. My best wishes for all my relations, my filial duty to you, while

harman and maderia.

pural inflat

I remain your ever affectionate Son, &c.

े के प्राप्त के किया है। विकास के दिन के कि

The state of the s

PARTON CONTRACTOR OF PROPERTY OF CONTRACTOR OF CONTRACTOR

Consider the property of the sales of the life of the sales of the sal

For it from case to such ecompation Egypters of the interpretation of the control of the control



